Vector Measures

J. Jerry Uhl
University of Illinois

Spring 1979

Notes by Larry Riddle

INTEGRATION & RNP

Examples (468)

1. weakly measurable but not measurable (6)
2. w^*- measurable but not weakly measurable (8)
3. $x^*f = x^*g \ \forall x^* \Rightarrow g = f$ fails for f, g weakly measurable (20)
4. RN Th^m fails for c_0- valued measures (24)
5. RN th^m fails for $L_1[0,1]$- valued measures (27)
6. RN th^m fails for $L_1(\mu)$ - valued measures (28)
7. Dunford integrable but not Pettis integrable (31)
8. Riesz Representation th^m fails for $L_1(\mu)$-value functions (33)
9. Boundedly complete basis (38)
10. non Boundedly complete basis (39)
11. No infinite dimensional reflexive subspace of $L_1(\mu)$ is complemented (62)
12. bounded δ-tree in c_0 (82)
13. bounded δ-tree in $L_1[0,1]$ (83)
14. dual space with RNP which is not WCG (p 86)

(15) examples of martingales (89)

(16) σ-dentable set which is not dentable (101)

(17) non-dentable sets, non-σ-dentable sets (102)

(18) non countably additive vector measure (122)

(19) Pettis's thm fails for c.a. measure on field (130)

(20) countably additive measure on field with no countably additive extension to σ-field (165)

(21) no separable non-reflexive space complemented in $L_\infty(\mu)$ (169)

(22) $L_1[0,1]$ has no non-reflexive second dual subspaces (169)

(23) X RNP needed in Dunford's thm on compactness in $L_1(\mu,X)$ (181)

(24) X^* RNP needed in Dunford's thm on compactness in $L_1(\mu,X)$ (182)

(25) Absolutely summing operator (207)

(26) Nuclear operator (209)

1/30 VECTOR MEASURES

Let (Ω, Σ, μ) be a finite measure space
X Banach space

DEFINITION: A function of the form $f = \sum_{i=1}^{n} x_i \chi_{E_i}$ where $x_i \in X$ and $E_i \in \Sigma$ is called a simple function

$$f : \Omega \longrightarrow X$$

DEFINITION: A function $f : \Omega \to X$ is called μ-measurable (measurable - strongly measurable - norm measurable) if there exist a sequence (f_n) of simple functions such that

$$\|f_n - f\|_X \longrightarrow 0 \quad a.e.$$

The function f is called weakly (scaler) measurable if $x^* f$ is measurable $\forall x^* \in X^*$

If $\Gamma \subset X^*$ and if $x^* f$ is measurable $\forall x^* \in \Gamma$, we say f is Γ measurable

THEOREM (PETTIS) A function $f : \Omega \to X$ is measurable iff it is weakly measurable and almost separably valued

$\uparrow$ $f(\Omega \setminus E)$ is separable where $\mu(\Omega \setminus E) = 0$

Proof. Assume f is measurable. Let (f_n) be simple s.t

$f_n \to f$ a.e. in norm. Let E be the exceptional set, so $\mu(E)=0$ and $f_n(\omega) \to f(\omega)$ $\forall \omega \notin E$. Accordingly

$$f(\Omega\backslash E) \subset \underbrace{\overline{\bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} f_n(\Omega\backslash E)}}_{\substack{\text{this is a countable set} \\ \text{so closure is separable}}}$$

Hence f is essentially separably valued.

To see that f is weakly measurable, let $x^* \in X^*$ and notice $x^* f_n \to x^* f$ pointwise off E, and so $x^* f$ is measurable.

Conversely, let E be a null set such that $f(\Omega\backslash E)$ is separable. Take $(x_n) \subset \overline{sp}\, f(\Omega\backslash E)$ which is dense in $\overline{sp}\, f(\Omega\backslash E)$. By Hahn-Banach there is a sequence $(x_n^*) \subset X^*$ with $\|x_n^*\| = 1$, $x_n^*(x_n) = \|x_n\|$. Notice that

$$\|f(\omega)\| = \sup_n |x_n^* f(\omega)| \quad \forall \omega \notin E$$

Better yet, notice that $\forall \omega \in \Omega\backslash E$

$$\|f(\omega) - x_m\| = \sup_n \overbrace{|x_n^*(f(\omega) - x_m)|}^{\text{measurable by hypothesis}}$$

Put $g_m(\omega) := \|f(\omega) - x_m\|$ $\forall \omega$. As the supremum of a sequence of measurable scaler-valued functions, the real valued non-negative function g_m is measurable.

Let $\varepsilon > 0$. Set

$$E_m := \{\omega : g_m(\omega) < \varepsilon\}^{\setminus E} = [g_m < \varepsilon] \setminus E$$

Since (x_n) is dense in $f(\Omega \setminus E)$, we see that

$$\bigcup_{m=1}^{\infty} E_m = \Omega \setminus E$$

Define for $\omega \in E$, $f_\varepsilon = 0$; otherwise set

$$f_\varepsilon(\omega) := x_n \text{ if } \omega \in E_n \setminus \bigcup_{k=1}^{n-1} E_k$$

and observe that $\| f(\omega) - f_\varepsilon(\omega) \| < \varepsilon \quad \forall \omega \in \Omega \setminus E$. This proves that f is the a.e. uniform limit of countably valued functions.

To finish the proof, we must find a seq of simple functions φ_n s.t. $\varphi_n \longrightarrow f$ a.e. To do this, for each n put

$$f_{1/n} = \sum_{m=1}^{\infty} x_{n,m} \chi_{\underset{\text{disjoint sets}}{E_{n,m}}}$$

For each n select p_n s.t.

$$\mu\left(\bigcup_{m=p_n+1}^{\infty} E_{n,m} \right) < 1/2^n$$

Put

$$\varphi_n := \sum_{m=1}^{p_n} x_{n,m} \chi_{E_{n,m}} \quad \text{(simple functions)}$$

Then $\|\varphi_n - f\|$ converges almost uniformly to zero. Hence f is measurable.
☆(See next page)

$\blacksquare$

Corollary (of proof) A function $f : \Omega \to X$ is measurable iff it is the a.e. unif. limit of a sequence of countably valued (measurable) functions

Corollary (of proof) Let f be an essentially separably valued function and suppose $\exists$ a countable norming set $\Gamma \subset X^*$ such that $x^* f$ is measurable $\forall x^* \in \Gamma$. Then f is measurable.

(take x_n^* in proof from Γ)

prel.!! HW – ① Let $f : \Omega \to X$ be weakly measurable and suppose $\exists$ seq. of simple functions f_n and a null set E s.t.

$$\omega \notin E \implies f_n(\omega) \to f(\omega) \text{ weakly}$$

weak separability = norm separability by H–B

Then f is measurable (Show $f(\Omega \setminus E)$ is separably valued)

② Let μ be Lebesgue measurable on $[0,1]$. TFAE

(i) $f : [0,1] \to X$ is measurable

(ii) $\forall \varepsilon > 0$ $\exists$ compact $K \subset [0,1]$ s.t. $f|_K$ is continuous (with $\mu([0,1] \setminus K) < \varepsilon$) (Lusin measurability)

(iii) $\forall \varepsilon > 0$ $\exists$ a compact K with $\mu([0,1] \setminus K) < \varepsilon$ s.t. $f|_K$ is weakly continuous (f sep. valued) (weak Lusin measurability)

$s_n \to s$ in $K \Rightarrow x^* f(s_n) \to x^* f(s)$ $\forall x^*$

★ Let $\varepsilon > 0$ and choose n_0 $\sum_{k=n_0+1}^{\infty} 1/2^k < \varepsilon$. If $\omega \notin \bigcup_{m=n_0+1}^{\infty} \bigcup_{k=p_m+1}^{\infty} E_{m,k}$

then if $\delta > 0$ and $n > n_1 > \max(1/\delta, n_0)$

$$\|f(\omega) - \varphi_n(\omega)\| \le \|f(\omega) - f_{1/n}(\omega)\| + \|f_{1/n}(\omega) - \varphi_n(\omega)\|$$

$$\le 1/n < \delta$$

$\Rightarrow \|f - \varphi_n\| \to 0$ unif on $\Omega \setminus \bigcup_{m=p_{n_0}+1}^{\infty} E_{n_0,m}$.

Lemma: If $f_n \to f$ a.u., then $f_n \to f$ a.e.

Proof. For each m choose A_m s.t. $\mu(A_m) < 1/m$ and $f_n \to f$ uniformly off A_m. Let $B = \bigcap_{m=1}^{\infty} A_m$. Then $\mu(B) < 1/m$ $\forall m \Rightarrow \mu(B) = 0$. Let $\varepsilon > 0$ and $x \notin B$. Then $\exists m_0$ s.t. $x \notin A_{m_0}$. Since $f_n \to f$ off A_{m_0}, $\exists n_0$ s.t. $|f(x) - f_n(x)| < \varepsilon$ $\forall n > n_0$. Therefore $f_n \to f$ off B.

Examples

① (Birkhoff) A weakly measurable function that is not measurable

$$X = \ell_2[0,1]$$

Let $\{e_t\}_{t\in[0,1]}$ be a complete orthonormal system

(For each $t \in [0,1]$ define a vector e_t. Define norm

$$\left\| \sum_{n=1}^{m} \alpha_n e_{t_n} \right\| = \sqrt{\sum \alpha_n^2}$$

$\ell_2[0,1]$ = completion of this space. Alternatively consider all functions $f:[0,1] \to \mathbb{R}$ with the property

$$\lim_{\Delta} \sqrt{\sum_{t\in\Delta} f(t)^2} < \infty$$

where the sum is taken over all finite subsets Δ of $[0,1]$ directed by set inclusion)

Define $f:[0,1] \to \ell_2[0,1]$ by $f(t) = e_t$. Then f is weakly measurable since if $x^* \in X^* = \ell_2[0,1]^* = \ell_2[0,1]$ then

$$x^* = \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \beta_n e_{t_n}$$

and $x^* f(t) = \beta_n$ if $t = t_n$
$\quad = 0$ otherwise

Hence x^*f is 0 except on a countable set

Hence $x^* f$ is Lebesgue measurable. However, if $t \neq t'$, then

$$\| f(t) - f(t') \| = \| e_t - e_{t'} \| = \sqrt{2}$$

Hence $f(A)$ is separable iff A is countable. Hence f is not essentially separably valued.

(2) A weakly measurable function that is not measurable.

Define $f : [0,1] \to L_\infty[0,1]$ by $f(t) = \chi_{[0,t]}$. To understand why f is weakly measurable, one must be "comfortable" in $L_\infty(\mu)^*$

[For a general finite measure μ, $L_\infty(\mu)^*$ = space of all bounded finitely additive measures λ on Σ that vanish on μ-null sets

$$\langle \lambda, f \rangle = \int f \, d\lambda$$

The important thing to know for this example is that each $\lambda \in L_\infty(\mu)^*$ can be written as $\lambda = \lambda^+ - \lambda^-$ where λ^+, λ^- are non-negative in $L_\infty(\mu)^*$ (Jordan Decomposition Theorem)]

Take $\lambda \in L_\infty[0,1]^*$ and write $\lambda = \lambda^+ - \lambda^-$. Then fix $t \in [0,1]$.

$$\langle \lambda, f(t) \rangle = \int_\Omega f(t) \, d\lambda = \int_\Omega f(t) \, d\lambda^+ - \int_\Omega f(t) \, d\lambda^-$$

$$= \int \chi_{[0,t]} \, d\lambda^+ - \int \chi_{[0,t]} \, d\lambda^- = \lambda^+[0,t] - \lambda^-[0,t]$$

monotone increasing functions of t

Hence this is a measurable function of t

Hence $\langle \lambda, f(t) \rangle$ is a measurable function of t $\forall \lambda \in L_\infty[0,1]^*$
$\Rightarrow$ f is weakly measurable.

This function is not measurable because if $t \neq t'$ then $\|f(t) - f(t')\|_\infty = 1$. Hence $f(A)$ is separable iff A is countable.
Hence f is not essentially separable valued

2/1 VECTOR MEASURES

Example (Sierpinski) A function into a dual which is w^*-measurable but not weakly measurable.

i.e. $f : \Omega \to X^*$ $\quad x \cdot f$ is measurable $\forall x \in X$ but $\exists x^{**} \in X^{**}$ s.t. $x^{**} f$ is not measurable. Notice X must be s.t. X is not w^*-sequentially dense in X^{**}. For if X is w^*-seq. dense $\forall x^{**} \in X^{**}$ $\exists$ a sequence (x_n) in X s.t.

Can always do this with nets by Goldstine

$$x^{**}(x^*) = \lim_n x^*(x_n) \quad \forall x^* \in X^*$$

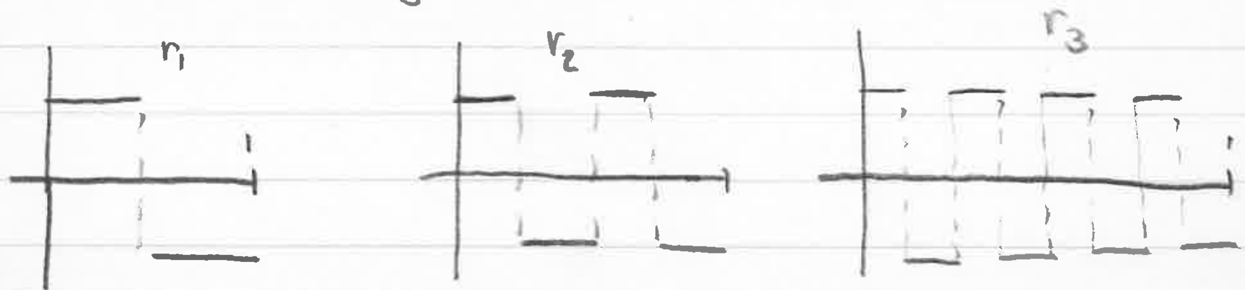
$$\Rightarrow x^{**} f = \lim x_n f \text{ pointwise}$$
$$\Rightarrow x^{**} f \text{ is measurable}$$

Hence f w^*-measurable into X^*, X w^*-seq. dense in X^{**} $\Rightarrow f$ weakly measurable

If X is separable, this is equivalent to ℓ_1 is not isomorphic to a subspace of X

Back to example - Let r_n = n^{th} Rademacher function

$$r_n(t) = \operatorname{sgn}(\sin(2^n \pi t)) \quad 0 \le t \le 1$$



Define $f : [0,1] \longrightarrow \ell_\infty$ by

$$f(t) = \left(\frac{r_n(t)+1}{2} : n \in \mathbb{N} \right)$$

Note that $\frac{r_n(t)+1}{2}$ is $\{0,1\}$ valued. Notice

$$\| f(t) - f(t') \|_\infty = 1 \quad \forall \text{ non-dyadic } t', t \text{ with } t \neq t'$$

$$\Longrightarrow f \text{ is not essentially separably valued}$$

Is f w^*-measurable? Take $x \in \ell_1$ ($\ell_\infty = \ell_1^*$) $x = (\alpha_n)$ with $\sum |\alpha_n| < \infty$. Then

$$x \cdot f(t) = \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \alpha_n \left(\frac{r_n(t)+1}{2} \right) \quad \text{measurable since convergent}$$

To see f is not weakly measurable we'll look at ℓ_∞^* = all bounded finitely additive measures on $\mathcal{P}(\mathbb{N})$. Let $\beta \in \ell_\infty^*$ be a $\{0,1\}$ purely finitely additive measure, i.e.

$$\beta(\mathbb{N}) = 1$$
$$\beta(\text{finite set}) = 0$$
$$\beta(\text{any set}) = 0 \text{ or } 1$$

(~~for example Banach limits~~)

Notice

$$f(t) + f(1-t) = (1,1,1,1,\dots)$$

since $r_n(t) + r_n(1-t) = 0 \ \forall n$ (non-dyadic). Let β correspond to $x^{**} \in \ell_\infty^*$. Then

$$x^{**} f(t) = \int_{\mathbb{N}} f(t)\, d\beta = \varphi(t)$$

Claim: $\varphi(t)$ is not measurable. Notice

$$\varphi(t) = \begin{cases} 0 & \text{if } \beta\left(\left\{n : \frac{r_n(t)+1}{2} = 1\right\}\right) = 0 \\ 1 & \text{if } \beta\left(\left\{n : \frac{r_n(t)+1}{2} = 1\right\}\right) = 1 \end{cases}$$

mod 1

Also, since β vanishes on finite subsets of $\mathbb{N}$, $\varphi(t) = \varphi(t+d)$ for all dyadic d and non-dyadic t. $f(t)$ and $f(t+d)$ differ only a finite number of coordinates. Hence φ has a dense set of periods. Hence if φ is measurable, it is a.e. constant, so $\varphi = k$ a.e. and $k = 0$ or 1. But

$$\varphi(1-t) = \int_{\mathbb{N}} f(1-t)\, d\beta = \int_{\mathbb{N}} [(1,1,1,\dots) - f(t)]\, d\beta$$

$$= \int_{\mathbb{N}} (1,1,1,\dots)\, d\beta - \int f(t)\, d\beta = \underset{\beta(\mathbb{N})}{1} - \varphi(t)$$

$$\Rightarrow K = 1 - K \Rightarrow 2K = 1 \Rightarrow K = 1/2 \ \lightning$$

★ $f(t) = \chi_E$ where $E = \{n : \frac{r_n(t)+1}{2} = 1\}$. Then

$$\int_{\mathbb{N}} f(t)\,\partial\beta = \beta(E) = 0 \text{ or } 1$$

Let $E_1 = \{n : f(t)(n) \neq f(t+d)(n)\}$. E_1 is finite. Then

$$\varphi(t) = \underbrace{\int_{E_1} f(t)\,\partial\beta}_{0 \text{ since } \beta(E_1)=0} + \int_{\mathbb{N}\setminus E_1} f(t)\,\partial\beta = \int_{\mathbb{N}\setminus E_1} f(t+d)\,\partial\beta = \int_{\mathbb{N}} f(t+d)\,\partial\beta = \varphi(t+d)$$

INTEGRATION

<u>Bochner integral</u> (Dunford-Schwartz integral, Dunford's 1st integral)

Let (Ω, Σ, μ) be a finite measure space.

<u>DEFINITION</u>: A measurable function $f : \Omega \to X$ is called Bochner integrable if $\exists$ a seq. (f_n) of simple (X-valued) functions such that $\|f - f_n\|_X \in L_1(\mu)$ $\forall n$ and

$$\lim_n \int_\Omega \|f - f_n\| \, d\mu = 0$$

In this case we define

$$\int_E f \, d\mu := \lim_n \int_E f_n \, d\mu$$

(norm limit in X)

To see that this limit exists, look at

$$\left\| \int_E f_n \, d\mu - \int_E f_m \, d\mu \right\| = \left\| \int_E (f_m - f_n) \, d\mu \right\|$$

$$\leq \int_E \|f_n - f_m\| \, d\mu \leq \int_\Omega \|f_n - f\| d\mu + \int_\Omega \|f - f_m\| d\mu \to 0$$

Hence $\left(\int_E f_n \, d\mu \right)$ is a Cauchy sequence in X.

HW Let f be Bochner integrable. Show that $\{ \int_E f \, d\mu : E \in \Sigma \}$ is relatively norm compact (Show total bounded)

<u>**THEOREM**</u>: A measurable function $f : \Omega \to X$ is Bochner integrable if and only if $\|f\|_X \in L_1(\mu)$

Proof $(\Rightarrow)$

$$\int_\Omega \|f\| \, d\mu \leq \underbrace{\int_\Omega \|f - f_n\| \, d\mu}_{\to 0} + \underbrace{\int_\Omega \|f_n\| \, d\mu}_{< \infty} < \infty$$

$(\Leftarrow)$ Let f be measurable with $\|f\| \in L_1(\mu)$. Choose a sequence of countably valued functions (f_n) s.t.

$$\| f - f_n \| \leq 1/n \quad \text{a.e.}$$

Notice that $\|f_n\| \leq \|f\| + 1/n$, so $\|f_n\| \in L_1(\mu)$.
Write

$$f_n = \sum_{m=1}^{\infty} x_{m,n} \chi_{E_{m,n}}$$

disjoint

Pick p_n so large that

$$(*) \qquad \int_{\bigcup_{p_n+1}^{\infty} E_{m,n}} \|f_n\| \, d\mu < \frac{\mu(\Omega)}{n}$$

Let

$$g_n := \sum_{m=1}^{p_n} x_{m,n} \chi_{E_{m,n}}$$

Then each g_n is a simple function and

$$\int_{\Omega} \|f - g_n\| \, d\mu \leq \int_{\Omega} \|f - f_n\| \, d\mu + \int_{\Omega} \|f_n - g_n\| \, d\mu$$

$$\leq \frac{\mu(\Omega)}{n} + \int_{\bigcup_{p_n+1}^{\infty} E_{m,n}} \|f_n\| \, d\mu \leq \frac{2\mu(\Omega)}{n} \to 0$$

Hence f is Bochner integrable.

$\blacksquare$

<u>Easy properties of Bochner integral</u> : Let f be Bochner integrable

☆ Ⓐ $\left\| \int_E f \, d\mu \right\| \leq \int_E \|f\| \, d\mu$

☆ Do Ⓐ for simple functions : $\left\| \int_E f \, d\mu \right\| = \left\| \int_E \sum \alpha_n \chi_{E_n} \, d\mu \right\|$

$= \left\| \sum \alpha_n \mu(E \cap E_n) \right\| \le \sum \|\alpha_n\| \mu(E \cap E_n) = \int_E \sum \|\alpha_n\| \chi_{E_n} \, d\mu$

$= \int_E \|f\| \, d\mu$

(B) $\lim\limits_{\mu(E)\to 0} \int_E f\,d\mu = 0$

Proof. $\lim\limits_{\mu(E)\to 0} \left\| \int_E f\,d\mu \right\| \leq \lim\limits_{\mu(E)\to 0} \int_E \|f\|\,d\mu = 0$ ← 441 thm

(C) If (E_n) is a disjoint seq. in Σ, then

$$\int_{\bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} E_n} f\,d\mu = \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \int_{E_n} f\,d\mu$$

where the series on the right is absolutely convergent.

Proof. To see the absolute convergence, notice

$$\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \left\| \int_{E_n} f\,d\mu \right\| \leq \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \int_{E_n} \|f\|\,d\mu = \int_{\cup E_n} \|f\|\,d\mu < \infty$$

To see that it converges to the right thing, notice that

$$\int_{\bigcup_{n=1}^{k} E_n} f\,d\mu = \sum_{n=1}^{k} \int_{E_n} f\,d\mu$$

Hence

$$\int_{\bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} E_n} f\,d\mu = \int_{\bigcup_{n=1}^{k} E_n} f\,d\mu + \int_{\bigcup_{n=k+1}^{\infty} E_n} f\,d\mu$$

$$= \sum_{n=1}^{k} \int_{E_n} f\,d\mu + \underbrace{\int_{\bigcup_{n=k+1}^{\infty} E_n} f\,d\mu}_{\text{tends to } 0 \text{ as } k\to\infty \text{ since } \mu\left(\bigcup_{n=k+1}^{\infty} E_n\right) \to 0}$$

$\blacksquare$

DEFINITION: For a finitely additive function $F : \Sigma \to X$ and $E \in \Sigma$, we define the variation $|F|(E)$ of F on E by

$$|F|(E) = \sup_{\pi} \sum_{A\in\pi} \|F(A)\|$$

where the sup is taken over all partitions π of E into a finite collection of disjoint sets in Σ whose union is E.

FACT - If π and π' are partitions of E s.t. each $A \in \pi \Rightarrow A$ is a union of members of π' (i.e. $\pi \le \pi'$ or π' refines π) then

$$\sum_{A\in\pi} \|F(A)\| \le \sum_{B\in\pi'} \|F(B)\|$$

$$(\|F(B_1 \cup B_2)\| = \|F(B_1) + F(B_2)\| \leq \|F(B_1)\| + \|F(B_2)\|)$$

Hence

$$|F|(E) = \lim_{\pi} \sum_{A \in \pi} \|F(A)\|$$

(D) Let $F(E) := \int_E f \, d\mu$ for $E \in \Sigma$. Then $|F|(E) = \int_E \|f\| \, d\mu$

Proof. First prove $|F|(\Omega) < \infty$. Let π be a partition of Ω

$$\sum_{A \in \pi} \|F(A)\| = \sum_{A \in \pi} \left\| \int_A f \, d\mu \right\| \leq \sum_{A \in \pi} \int_A \|f\| \, d\mu$$

$$= \int_\Omega \|f\| \, d\mu < \infty$$

Now let (f_n) be a "defining" sequence for f. Let $\varepsilon > 0$ and fix n_0 s.t.

$$n \geq n_0 \implies \int_\Omega \|f - f_n\| \, d\mu < \varepsilon$$

Choose a partition π of E s.t.

$$\sum_{A \in \pi} \left\| \int_A f_{n_0} \, d\mu \right\| = \int_E \|f_{n_0}\| \, d\mu$$

Choose a partition π' of E s.t. $\pi' \geq \pi$ and

$$\left| |F|(E) - \sum_{B\in\pi'} \left\| \int_B f\,d\mu \right\| \right| < \varepsilon$$

Also $\int_E \|f_{n_0}\|\,d\mu = \sum_{B\in\pi'} \left\| \int_B f_{n_0}\,d\mu \right\|$ and

$$\sum_{B\in\pi'} \left| \left\| \int_B f\,d\mu \right\| - \left\| \int_B f_{n_0}\,d\mu \right\| \right|$$

$$\leq \sum_{B\in\pi'} \int_B \|f - f_{n_0}\|\,d\mu = \int_E \|f - f_{n_0}\|\,d\mu < \varepsilon$$

Hence

$$\left| |F|(E) - \int_E \|f_{n_0}\|\,d\mu \right| = \left| |F|(E) - \sum_{B\in\pi'} \left\| \int f_{n_0} \right\| d\mu \right| < 2\varepsilon$$

Since this is true for all large n_0, we see

$$|F|(E) = \lim_{n_0} \int_\Omega \|f_{n_0}\|\,d\mu = \int_\Omega \|f\|\,d\mu$$

2/6 VECTOR MEASURES

COROLLARY: If f, g Bochner integrable with $\int_E f\,d\mu = \int_E g\,d\mu \ \forall E \in \Sigma$, then $f = g$ a.e.

Proof. Define

$$F(E) := \int_E (f-g)\,d\mu$$

so $F = 0$. Hence

$$0 = |F|(\Omega) = \int \|f-g\|\,d\mu$$

$$\Longrightarrow \|f-g\| = 0 \quad \text{a.e.}$$

$\blacksquare$

FACT: Let F be Bochner integrable and let $T : X \to Y$ be a bounded linear operator. Then Tf is Bochner integrable and

$$\int_E (Tf)\,d\mu = T\left(\int_E f\,d\mu\right)$$

Proof. Take a sequence (f_n) of simple functions s.t $\int \|f_n - f\|\,d\mu \to 0$. Obviously

$$T\left(\int_E f_n\,d\mu\right) = \int_E Tf_n\,d\mu$$

and $T(f_n)$ is also a simple function. Moreover,

$$\int \|T(f_n) - T(f)\| \, d\mu \leq \int \|T\| \, \|f_n - f\| \, d\mu \longrightarrow 0$$

so that Tf is Bochner integrable. Finally

$$\int_E Tf \, d\mu = \lim_n \int_E T f_n \, d\mu = \lim_n T\left(\int_E f_n \, d\mu\right)$$

$$= T\left(\lim \int f_n \, d\mu\right) = T\left(\int_E f \, d\mu\right)$$

$\blacksquare$

<u>**Corollary**</u>: f, g measurable, $x^* f = x^* g$ a.e. $\forall x^*$ (a.e. can vary with x^*) implies $f = g$ a.e.

Proof. Select an expanding sequence $(E_n) \uparrow \Omega$ in Σ s.t. both $\|f\|$ and $\|g\|$ are bounded on E_n. Then both $f\chi_{E_n}$ and $g\chi_{E_n}$ are Bochner integrable (since $\|f\chi_{E_n}\| \in L_1(\mu)$ by boundedness). If $x^* \in X^*$ and $E \in \Sigma$,

$$x^* \int_E f\chi_{E_n} \, d\mu = \int_E x^* f \chi_{E_n} = \int_E x^* g \chi_{E_n} \, d\mu = x^* \int_E g \chi_{E_n} \, d\mu$$

Hence

$$\int_E f\chi_{E_n} \, d\mu = \int_E g\chi_{E_n} \, d\mu \quad \forall E \in \Sigma$$

and so $f\chi_{E_n} = g\chi_{E_n}$ a.e. $\forall n$. Since $E_n \uparrow \Omega$, this means $f = g$ a.e.

$\blacksquare$

Example: If $f : [0,1] \longrightarrow \ell_2[0,1]$ is defined by $f(t) = 0$ and $g : [0,1] \longrightarrow \ell_2[0,1]$ is defined by $g(t) = e_t$, then $x^* g = 0$ a.e.

$$\Longrightarrow \quad x^* f = x^* g \quad \text{a.e.}$$

But $f \neq g$ anywhere. This can not generalize to weak measurability

<u>COROLLARY</u>: f Bochner integrable, $E \in \Sigma$, $\mu(E) > 0 \Longrightarrow$

$$\frac{\int_E f \, d\mu}{\mu(E)} \in \overline{co}\,(f(E))$$

Proof. Suppose not. Then $\exists\, E \in \Sigma$ s.t.

$$\frac{\int_E f \, d\mu}{\mu(E)} \notin \overline{co}\,(f(E))$$

Choose with help of H-B an $x^* \in X^*$ such that

$$\frac{1}{\mu(E)}\, x^* \int_E f \, d\mu \;\leq\; \alpha \;<\; \inf x^*\left(\overline{co}\,(f(E))\right)$$

But

$$\frac{\int_E x^* f \, d\mu}{\mu(E)} > \frac{\int_E \alpha \, d\mu}{\mu(E)} = \alpha \geq \frac{x^* \int_E f \, d\mu}{\mu(E)} \quad \lightning$$

since on E $x^* f(x) > \alpha$

$\blacksquare$

<u>THEOREM</u> (KREIN-SMULIAN THEOREM): The closed convex hull of a weakly compact set in a Banach space is weakly compact

Proof Eberlein's theorem ☆ says it is enough to prove that the convex hull of W is weakly sequentially compact. A moment's reflection shows WLOG that W is separable

Consider $f: W \longrightarrow X$ defined by $f(x) = x$. This function is separably valued and weakly continuous. <u>Therefore f is μ-measurable for all regular Borel measures μ on W (weak topology)</u> f is also bounded since W is bounded. Hence f is μ-Bochner integrable $\forall \mu \in C(W)^*$ = regular Borel measures on W

Define $T: C(W)^* \longrightarrow X$ by

$$T(\mu) = \int_W f \, d\mu$$

Let $\mu_\alpha \longrightarrow \mu$ weak*, i.e.

every seq. in A has a subseq. which converges weakly to an element of X

☆ Eberlein's Theorem: A weakly sequentially compact iff the weak closure of A is weakly compact

Let $(p_n) \subset co(W)$. Each p_n is a convex combination of a finite set B_n of points of W. Let $B = \bigcup B_n$ and $X_0 = \overline{sp}(B_0)$ X_0 is separable
Let $W_0 = W \cap X_0$. Then W_0 is weakly compact and $(p_n) \subset co(W_0)$
Suffices to show $co(W_0)$ is weakly compact, where W_0 is separable

$$\int_W \varphi \, d\mu_\alpha \longrightarrow \int_W \varphi \, d\mu \qquad \forall \varphi \in C(W)$$

Let $x^* \in X^*$. Notice

$$x^*(T\mu_\alpha) = x^* \int_W f \, d\mu_\alpha = \int_W \underbrace{x^* f}_{\text{continuous}} \, d\mu_\alpha \longrightarrow \int_W x^* f \, d\mu$$

$$= x^* \int_W f \, d\mu = x^*(T\mu)$$

Hence $T : C(W)^* \longrightarrow X$ is weak* - weakly continuous

Let S = closed unit ball of $C(W)^*$. Then S is w^* compact, and so $T(S)$ is weakly compact and convex.

Fix $x \in W$. Let ε_x be the atomic pointmass at x

$$\varepsilon_x(A) = \begin{cases} 1 & x \in A \\ 0 & x \notin A \end{cases}$$

and notice that

$$T(\varepsilon_x) = \int_W f \, d\varepsilon_x = f(x) = x$$

Hence $W \subseteq T(S) \Rightarrow \overline{co}(W) \subset T(S) \Rightarrow \overline{co}(W)$ is weakly compact.

$\blacksquare$

☆ If $f = \sum x \chi_{E_x}$, then

$$\int f \, d\varepsilon_y = \sum x \, \varepsilon_y(E_x) = \begin{cases} x & y \in E_x \\ 0 & y \notin \cup E_x \end{cases} = f(y)$$

If f Bochner integrable $\exists (f_n)$ simple s.t. $\int_\Omega \|f - f_n\| \, d\varepsilon_y \to 0$

Define

$$g_n(x) = \begin{cases} f_n(x) & x \neq y \\ f(y) & x = y \end{cases}$$

Then g_n is simple

$$\int_\Omega \| f - g_n \| \, d\varepsilon_y = \int_{\Omega \setminus \{y\}} \|f - f_n\| \, d\varepsilon_y \leq \int_\Omega \|f - f_n\| \, d\varepsilon_y \to 0$$

Then

$$\int_\Omega f \, d\varepsilon_y = \lim \int g_n \, d\varepsilon_y = \lim g_n(y) = f(y)$$

[Easier! $\displaystyle\int_\Omega f \, d\varepsilon_y = \underbrace{\int_{\Omega \setminus \{y\}} f \, d\varepsilon_y}_{0} + \int_{\{y\}} f \, d\varepsilon_y = f(y) \, \varepsilon_y\{y\} = f(y)$]

since $\varepsilon_y(\Omega \setminus \{y\}) = 0$

<u>THEOREM</u> (ORLICZ - PETTIS THEOREM) If $\sum x_n$ is a series in a Banach space with the property that each of its subseries is weakly convergent, then $\sum x_n$ and each of its subseries is norm convergent

Proof (Uhl) Suppose $\sum x_n$ is not convergent. Pick

$$n_1 < n_2 < \cdots < n_j < \cdots$$

and $\delta > 0$ s.t.

$$\left\| \sum_{n=n_j}^{n_{j+1}-1} x_n \right\| > \delta \qquad \text{(partial sums not Cauchy)}$$

Set

$$y_j = \sum_{n=n_j}^{n_{j+1}-1} x_n$$

Then $\sum y_j$ is weakly unconditional convergent (i.e. each of its subseries is weakly convergent)

Put $G = \{-1,1\}^{\mathbb{N}}$ with product topology. Let λ be the Haar measure on G

$$\text{main property: } \lambda\Big(\underbrace{\prod_{i=1}^{n-1}\{-1,1\} \times \{1\} \times \prod_{i=n+1}^{\infty}\{-1,1\}}_{E_n}\Big) = 1/2$$

☆ Let G be a topological group. A regular measure μ on G is a Haar measure on G if $\mu(sE) = \mu(E)$ $\forall s \in G$ $\forall E \in \Sigma$ (left invariance)

Haar's Theorem: Let G be a compact topological group, and let Σ be the Borel sets of G. Then there exists a regular measure on Σ which is left-invariant and not identically zero. Any two left invariant measures differ only be a scaler factor.

Define for $\vec{\varepsilon} = (\varepsilon_n) \in G$

$$f(\vec{\varepsilon}) = w\text{-}\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \varepsilon_n y_n$$

A moment's reflection shows that $f : G \longrightarrow X$ (weak top) is continuous. f is also separably valued since $f(G) \subseteq \overline{sp}\{x_1, x_2, \dots\}$. Moreover $f(G)$ is weakly compact $\Rightarrow$ bounded. Hence f is λ-Bochner integrable

$$\int_{E_n} f \, d\lambda = \frac{y_n}{2}$$

By HW problem, $\{y_n\}_{n=1}^{\infty}$ is relatively compact. Since $\sum y_n$ is weakly convergent, $y_n \to 0$ weakly. Hence $y_n \to 0$ in norm ↯ since $\|y_n\| \geq \delta$

$\blacksquare$

The Radon-Nikodym Theorem fails for Bochner integral

Example - A c_0-valued measure F whose variation is bounded and continuous w.r.t. Lebesgue measure without a Bochner integrable derivative

Let r_n = n^{th} Radamacher function. Define

$$F(\underset{\text{Borel in }[0,1]}{E}) = \left(\int_E r_n \, d\mu \right)$$

Since $\sum y_n$ is weakly unconditionally convergent, $\sum |x^* y_n| < \infty \; \forall x^* \in X^*$ (consider the two sets where it is positive and negative) Let $W(F, \varepsilon)$ be a weak neighborhood of 0. Choose $m \in \mathbb{N}$ s.t.

finite set!

$$\sum_{n=m+1}^{\infty} |x^* y_n| < \varepsilon/2 \quad \forall x^* \in F.$$

Let $U = \{\varepsilon_1\} \times \cdots \times \{\varepsilon_m\} \times \{-1, 1\} \times \cdots$. Then U is a neighborhood of $\vec{\varepsilon} = (\varepsilon_n)$. If $\vec{\delta} = (\delta_n) \in U$, then

$$|x^*(f(\vec{\varepsilon}) - f(\vec{\delta}))| = \left| x^*\left(\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \varepsilon_n y_n - \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \delta_n y_n \right) \right|$$

$$= \left| x^* \sum_{n=m+1}^{\infty} (\varepsilon_n - \delta_n) y_n \right| \leq 2 \sum_{n=m+1}^{\infty} |x^*(y_n)| \leq \varepsilon$$

Hence $f(\vec{\delta}) \in f(\vec{\varepsilon}) + W(F, \varepsilon)$. There f is continuous.

By the Riemann-Lebesgue lemma, $F(E) \in c_0 \;\; \forall E$

$$\|F(E)\| = \sup_n \left| \int_E r_n \, d\mu \right| \leq \sup_n \mu(E) = \mu(E)$$

$\uparrow$ Lebesgue measure

Hence

$$|F|(A) = \sup_\pi \sum_{B \in \pi} \|F(B)\| \leq \sup_\pi \sum_{B \in \pi} \mu(B) = \mu(A)$$

and so $|F| << \mu$ and is of bounded variation.

Suppose $\exists$ Bochner integrable $f : [0,1] \to c_0$ s.t.

$$F(E) = \int_E f \, d\mu \quad \forall E$$

Pick $\overset{x^*}{(\beta_n)} \in \ell_1 = c_0^*$. Then

$$x^* F(E) = \int_E x^* f \, d\mu \; ; \; x^* F(E) = \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \beta_n \int_E r_n \, d\mu$$

Write $f = (\varphi_1, \varphi_2, \ldots)$. Then

$$\int_E x^* f \, d\mu = \sum \beta_n \int_E \varphi_n \, d\mu \quad \forall E \in \Sigma \;\; \forall (\beta_n) \in \ell_1$$

$$\Rightarrow \sum \beta_n \int_E r_n \, d\mu = \sum \beta_n \int_E \varphi_n \, d\mu \quad \forall E \in \Sigma, \forall (\beta_n) \in \ell_1$$

$$\Rightarrow \int_E r_n \, d\mu = \int_E \varphi_n \, d\mu \quad \forall E$$

$$\Longrightarrow \varphi_n = r_n \text{ a.e.}$$

But this means $f = (r_1, r_2, \dots)$ a.e., and hence f has <u>no</u> values in c_0 $\lightning$

2/8 VECTOR MEASURES

[Showing $f(\vec{\varepsilon}) = \sum \varepsilon_n y_n$ is continuous depends on fact that $\sum |x^* y_n| < \infty \ \forall x^*$]

Example: A vector measure of bounded variation absolutely continuous wrt Lebesgue measure on $[0,1]$ that is not an indefinite Bochner integral.

Define $F: \underset{\substack{\uparrow \\ \text{Borel sets in } [0,1]}}{\Sigma} \longrightarrow L_1[0,1]$ by $F(E) = \chi_E$

$$\sum_{E \in \pi} \| F(E) \| = \sum_{E \in \pi} \mu(E) = \mu[0,1] = 1 \qquad \forall \pi$$

Hence F is of bounded variation. Similarly

$$|F|(A) = \mu(A)$$

and so $|F| \ll \mu$.

Suppose $\exists$ Bochner integrable $f: [0,1] \longrightarrow L_1[0,1]$ s.t.

$$F(E) = \int_E f \, d\mu$$

Set

$$\varphi(t) = F([0,t]) = \int_0^t f \, d\mu = \chi_{[0,t]}$$

Just as in 441, $\varphi' = f$ a.e. But φ is nowhere differentiable! (HW) $\square$

For an arbitrary non-atomic measure space (Ω, Σ, μ) define

$$F(E) = \chi_E \in L_1(\mu)$$

Then $F \ll \mu$ but $\{F(E) : E \in \Sigma\}$ is not relatively compact:

E_1 $\qquad \mu(E_1) = \frac{1}{2}\mu(\Omega)$

E_2 $\qquad \mu(E_2) = \frac{1}{2}\mu(\Omega)$

$\mu(E_1 \cap E_2) = \frac{1}{4}\mu(\Omega)$

$\vdots$

Then $\|\chi_{E_n} - \chi_{E_m}\|_{L_1} = \frac{1}{2}\mu(\Omega) \Rightarrow \|F(E_n) - F(E_m)\| = \frac{1}{2}\mu(\Omega)$

Hence F has no derivative

WEAK INTEGRALS

Suppose $f : \Omega \to X$ is weakly measurable and $x^* f \in L_1(\mu)$ for all $x^* \in X^*$. Define $T : X^* \to L_1(\mu)$ by $T(x^*) = x^* f$. Then T is linear

thm
* FACT: T is continuous

Use the closed graph theorem. Suppose $x_n^* \to x^*$ and $Tx_n^* \to g \in L_1(\mu)$

Want to show $T(x^*) = g$. Select a subsequence $(x^*_{n_j})$ of (x^*_n) s.t.

$$T(x^*_{n_j}) = x^*_{n_j} f \longrightarrow g \quad \text{a.e.}$$

But $x^*_n \to x^* \Rightarrow x^*_{n_j} f \to x^* f$ pointwise. Hence

$$g = x^* f = T(x^*)$$

Consider $T^* : L_\infty(\mu) \longrightarrow X^{**}$

$$\langle x^*, T^*(\chi_E) \rangle = \langle T(x^*), \chi_E \rangle$$

$$= \int_\Omega x^* f \chi_E \, d\mu$$

$$= \int_E x^* f \, d\mu$$

Hence for each $E \in \Sigma$, there exists $x^{**}_E \in X^{**}$ s.t.

$$x^{**}_E(x^*) = \int_E x^* f \, d\mu \quad \left[x^{**}_E = D\text{-}\int_E f \, d\mu \right]$$

This is called the Dunford integral of f over E

Radon measure space - (Ω, Σ, μ) Ω = compact Hausdorff space, Σ = Borels, μ regular measure

Conjectured 1935, solved 1977

THEOREM: (Stegall) If (Ω, Σ, μ) is a Radon measure space and $f : \Omega \to X$ is bounded Dunford integrable (ie. $x^*f \in L_1(\mu)$), then

$$R = \left\{ D\text{-}\int_E f \, d\mu : E \in \Sigma \right\}$$

is relatively norm compact

Proof. Enough to show the operator T defined earlier is a compact operator. Why? Because then $T^* : L_\infty \to X^{**}$ is a compact operator (Schauder's Thm) and

$$R = \{ T^*(\chi_E) : E \in \Sigma \}$$

which is T^* of a bounded set in L_∞ and hence relatively compact set

Suppose T is not compact. Then $\exists \, (x_n^*) \subset X^*$ with $\|x_n^*\| \le 1$ s.t. $T(x_n^*) = x_n^* f$ has no pointwise convergent subsequence (since $x_n^* f$ ptwise convergent $\Rightarrow L_1$ convergent since $|x_n^* f| \le \|f\| \le M$ so can use bounded or dominated convergence theorem)

By a very heavy theorem of Fremlin's (Manuscript math 1975) there is a subseq. $(x_{n_i}^* f)$ of $(x_n^* f)$ s.t. no pointwise cluster point of $(x_{n_i}^* f)$ is measurable. Take a w^*-convergent subnet (x_α^*) of $(x_{n_i}^*)$. Let $x_\alpha^* \to x^*$ (weak*)

unit ball is w^* compact

$$x_\alpha^* f \longrightarrow x^* f \quad \text{ptwise}$$

Since f is Dunford-integrable, $x^* f$ is measurable. However, by Fremlin's theorem it is not measurable ↯. ∎

<u>DEFINITION:</u> If $f:\Omega\to X$ is Dunford integrable and

$$D-\int_E f\,d\mu\in X \quad \forall E\in\Sigma$$

then we say f is Pettis integrable.

<u>PROPOSITION:</u> If $f:\Omega\to X$ is Pettis integrable, then $P-\int_E f\,d\mu$ is a countably additive function of E

Proof. Let (E_n) be disjoint seq. in Σ. Let (E_{n_j}) be any subseq. Let $x^*\in X^*$

$$x^*\left(P-\int_{\bigcup_{j=1}^{\infty}E_{n_j}} f\,d\mu\right)=\int_{\bigcup_{j=1}^{\infty}E_j} x^*f\,d\mu=\sum_{j=1}^{\infty}\int_{E_{n_j}}x^*f\,d\mu$$

$$=\sum_{j=1}^{\infty}x^*\left(P-\int_{E_{n_j}}f\,d\mu\right)$$

Hence every subseries of $\sum_{n=1}^{\infty}P-\int_{E_{n_j}}f\,d\mu$ is weakly convergent. By the Orlicz-Pettis theorem $\sum_{n=1}^{\infty}P-\int_{E_n}f\,d\mu$ is norm convergent. By the argument above $x^*\left(P-\int_{\bigcup E_n}f\,d\mu\right)=x^*\left(\sum_{n=1}^{\infty}P-\int_{E_n}f\,d\mu\right)$ $\forall x^*$, so

$$P-\int_{\bigcup E_n}f\,d\mu=\sum_{n=1}^{\infty}P-\int_{E_n}f\,d\mu.$$

HW/ Let $f:\Omega \to X$ be Pettis integrable and let $T: X \to Y$ be a bounded linear operator. Show

$$T\left(P-\int_E f\,d\mu\right) = P-\int_E Tf\,d\mu$$

Example: Let $f:[0,1] \longrightarrow c_0$ be defined by

$$f(t) = \left(\chi_{(0,1)}(t),\, 2\chi_{(0,1/2)}(t),\, 3\chi_{(0,1/3)}(t), \ldots\right).$$

Take $x^* = (\alpha_n) \in \ell_1 = c_0^*$ and notice

$$x^*f = \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \alpha_n n \chi_{(0,1/n)}$$

so that

$$\int_0^1 |x^*f|\,d\mu \le \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} |\alpha_n| n \cdot \frac{1}{n} = \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} |\alpha_n| < \infty$$

Hence f is Dunford integrable

Also

$$\int_0^1 x^*f\,d\mu = \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \alpha_n$$

$$\Longrightarrow D-\int_{[0,1]} f\,d\mu = (1,1,1,\ldots) \in \ell_\infty \setminus c_0$$

Therefore f is not Pettis integrable.

Note that

$$D-\int_0^{1/n} f\,d\mu = (*,*,*,\dots,*,1,1,1,\dots)$$

n^{th} place

Hence $\|D-\int_0^{1/n} f\,d\mu\|_{\ell_\infty} \geq 1 \ \forall n$, so that $D-\int_E f\,d\mu$ is not a countably additive function of E (sets $(0,1/n)\downarrow 0$)

Operators on $L_1(\mu)$ and the Radon-Nikodym Property

Riesz Representation "Theorem": Every bounded linear operator $T: L_1(\mu)\to X$ is of the form

$$T(f) = \int_\Omega fg\,d\mu$$

for some Bochner integrable $g:\Omega\to X$

Radon-Nikodym "Theorem": Every countably additive vector measure $F:\Sigma\to X$ that is of bounded variation and μ-continuous is of the form

$$F(E) = \int_E f\,d\mu$$

for some Bochner integrable $f:\Omega\to X$ and all $E\in\Sigma$.

Examples:

① Failure of Riesz representation Thm

Let $T : L_1(\mu) \to L_1(\mu)$ (μ non-atomic) be the identity.
Suppose $\exists g : \Omega \to L_1(\mu)$ Bochner integrable s.t.

$$T(f) = \int_\Omega f g \, d\mu \quad \forall f \in L_1(\mu)$$

Then put $F(E) = T(\chi_E)$. Then $\forall E \in \Sigma$

$$\chi_E = F(E) = T(\chi_E) = \int \chi_E g \, d\mu = \int_E g \, d\mu$$

But the first example today shows this is impossible

DEFINITION: $T : L_1(\mu) \to X$ is representable if T obeys the Riesz representation theorem. g is called the kernel of T

DEFINITION: A Banach space X has the Radon-Nikodym property with respect to (Ω, Σ, μ) if the Radon-Nikodym theorem is true for X

The space X has RNP if it has RNP w.r.t. all finite measure spaces.

Proposition: $L_1(\mu)$ (μ - non-atomic) and c_0 both fail RNP

Proof. See examples

Lemma: Let $T : L_1(\mu) \longrightarrow X$ be a bounded linear operator. For $E \in \Sigma$ define

$$G(E) := T(\chi_E)$$

Then T is representable if and only if there exists a Bochner integrable g s.t.

$$G(E) = \int_E g \, d\mu \quad \forall E \in \Sigma$$

In this case

$$T(f) = \int_\Omega f g \, d\mu \quad \forall f \in L_1(\mu)$$

and $\text{ess.sup} \|g\|_X = \|g\|_\infty = \|T\|$.

Proof. Suppose T is representable. $\exists$ Bochner integrable g s.t

$$T(f) = \int f g \, d\mu \quad \forall f \in L_1(\mu)$$

$$\Rightarrow G(E) = T(\chi_E) = \int_\Omega \chi_E g \, d\mu = \int_E g \, d\mu \quad \forall E \in \Sigma$$

Notice Conversely, suppose $\exists g$ s.t. $T(\chi_E) = \int_E g\,d\mu = G(E)$

$$\|G(E)\| = \|T(\chi_E)\| \leq \|T\|\,\|\chi_E\|_{L_1} = \|T\|\,\mu(E)$$

It follows that $|G|(E) \leq \|T\|\,\mu(E)$. Hence

$$\int_E \|g\|\,d\mu = |G|(E) \leq \|T\|\,\mu(E)$$

$$\Rightarrow \|g\|_X \leq \|T\| \text{ a.e.} \Rightarrow \text{ess.sup}\,\|g\|_X \leq \|T\|$$

On the other hand $T(f) = \int fg\,d\mu$ for all simple functions f. Therefore if f is simple

$$\|T(f)\| = \left\|\int fg\,d\mu\right\| \leq \int \|f\|\,\|g\|\,d\mu \leq \|f\|_{L_1}\,\text{esssup}\,\|g\|_X$$

2/13 VECTOR MEASURES

<u>THEOREM</u>: The space X has RNP w.r.t. (Ω, Σ, μ) if and only if every operator $T: L_1(\mu) \longrightarrow X$ is representable.

Proof. ($\Longrightarrow$) If X has RNP w.r.t. (Ω, Σ, μ) and $T: L_1(\mu) \to X$ is a bounded linear operator, then $G(E) := T(\chi_E)$ is a μ-continuous measure of bounded variation. By RNP there is a Bochner integrable $g: \Omega \to X$ s.t.

$$T(\chi_E) = G(E) = \int_E g\, d\mu$$

Apply lemma to see that

$$T(f) = \int_\Omega fg\, d\mu \quad \forall f \in L_1(\mu)$$

Hence T is representable.

($\Longleftarrow$) Let $G: \Sigma \to X$ be a μ-continuous measure of bounded variation. The Hahn decomposition theorem (or otherwise) produces disjoint sets (E_n) in Σ s.t.

$$(n-1)\mu(E \cap E_n) \leq |G|(E \cap E_n) \leq n\mu(E \cap E_n) \quad \forall n$$

for all $E \in \Sigma$.

(Otherwise: Write $|G|(E) = \int_E \varphi\, d\mu$ and put $E_n = [n-1 \leq \varphi \leq n]$)

Define $T_n: L_1(\mu) \longrightarrow X$ by

$$T_n\left(\sum_{i=1}^{k}\alpha_i \chi_{A_i}\right) = \sum_{i=1}^{k}\alpha_i G(A_i \cap E_n)$$

Then

$$\left\| T_n\left(\sum \alpha_i \chi_{A_i}\right)\right\| \leq \sum |\alpha_i| |G|(A_i \cap E_n)$$

$$\leq \sum |\alpha_i| \, n\mu(A_i \cap E_n)$$

$$\leq n \sum |\alpha_i| \mu(A_i) = n \left\| \sum \alpha_i \chi_{A_i} \right\|_1$$

Hence $T_n : L_1(\mu) \longrightarrow X$ is bounded.

By hypothesis there is a Bochner integrable g_n s.t.

$$T_n(f) = \int_\Omega f g_n \, d\mu \quad \forall f \in L_1(\mu)$$

(WLOG g_n vanishes off E_n.)

In addition

$$G(E \cap E_n) = T_n(\chi_E \chi_{E_n}) = \int_\Omega \chi_E \chi_{E_n} g_n \, d\mu$$

Hence if

$$g(\omega) = \begin{cases} g_n(\omega) & \omega \in E_n \\ 0 & \text{otherwise} \end{cases}$$

then

$$G(E) = \lim_m G\left(E \cap \left(\bigcup_{k=1}^{m} E_k\right)\right) = \lim_m \int_E g \chi_{\bigcup_{k=1}^{m} E_k} \, d\mu$$

But

$$|G|(E) \geq |G|\left(E \cap \bigcup_{k=1}^{m} E_k\right) = \int_E \|g\| \chi_{\bigcup_{k=1}^{m} E_k} \, d\mu$$

By monotone convergence, $\|g\| \in L_1(\mu)$ and since g is "obviously" measurable, we see that g is Bochner-integrable. By dominated convergence with dominator $\|g\|$, we see that

$$G(E) = \int_E g \, d\mu$$

Hence X has RNP w.r.t. (Ω, Σ, μ)

$\boxed{/}$

<u>**DEFINITION**</u>: (Dunford-Morse) A basis (x_n) of a B-space X is called boundedly complete if for all sequences (α_n) of scalars

$$\sup_k \left\| \sum_{n=1}^{k} \alpha_n x_n \right\| < \infty \implies \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \alpha_n x_n \text{ norm convergent}$$

Examples:

① Boundedly complete basis:

Let $e_n := (0, 0, \ldots, 0, 1, 0, \ldots)$ unit vector in ℓ_p, $1 \leq p < \infty$

Then

Open question: X RNP $\overset{?}{\Rightarrow}$ $\exists$ a subspace Y of X s.t. Y has a boundedly complete basis

$$\sup_k \left\| \sum_{n=1}^{k} \alpha_n e_n \right\| < \infty \Rightarrow \sup_k \left(\sum_{n=1}^{k} |\alpha_n|^p \right)^{1/p} < \infty$$

$$\Rightarrow (\alpha_n) \in \ell_p \underset{1 \leq p < \infty}{\Rightarrow} \sum_{n=1}^{k} \alpha_n e_n \xrightarrow{\ell_p} (\alpha_n)$$

② Not boundedly complete

Let e_n be as above but in c_0. Then $\sup_k \left\| \sum_{n=1}^{k} e_n \right\|_{c_0} = 1$ but $\sum e_n$ does not converge in c_0.

THEOREM: (Dunford) A Banach space X with a boundedly complete basis has RNP.

Proof. Let X have a boundedly complete basis (x_n) with the property

$$\left\| \sum_{n=1}^{k} \alpha_n x_n \right\| \leq \left\| \sum_{n=1}^{k+1} \alpha_n x_n \right\| \qquad \forall (\alpha_n) \subset \mathbb{R}$$

Let x_n^* be the coordinate functionals for x_n, i.e.

$$x = \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} x_n^*(x) x_n$$

Let $G : \Sigma \rightarrow X$ be a μ-continuous vector measure of bounded variation. Then for $E \in \Sigma$,

$$G(E) = \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} x_n^* G(E) x_n$$

Each $x_n^* G(E)$ is countably additive and μ-continuous because x_n^* is continuous and G is countably additive and μ-continuous. Hence $\forall n$ there exists $g_n \in L_1(\mu)$ and

$$x_n^* G(E) = \int_E g_n \, d\mu$$

(Note: μ-continuous vector measure $\Longrightarrow$ countably additive since μ countably additive)

Hopefully $g = \sum g_n x_n$ converges pointwise in X to derivative of G. To prove this, notice

$$\left\| \sum_{n=1}^{k} g_n x_n \right\|_X \leq \left\| \sum_{n=1}^{k+p} g_n x_n \right\|$$

Also observe

$$\left\| \int_E \sum_{n=1}^{k} g_n x_n \, d\mu \right\| = \left\| \sum_{n=1}^{k} (x_n^* G(E)) x_n \right\|$$

$$\leq \left\| \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} (x_n^* G(E)) x_n \right\| = \| G(E) \|$$

$$\leq |G|(E) < \infty$$

Therefore

$$\int_\Omega \left\| \sum_{n=1}^{k} g_n x_n \right\| d\mu \leq |G|(\Omega)$$

But $\left\| \sum_{n=1}^{k} g_n x_n \right\| \uparrow$ as $k \uparrow$. By monotone convergence, there exists an $L_1(\mu)$ function φ s.t.

$$\left\| \sum_{n=1}^{k} g_n x_n \right\| \uparrow \varphi \text{ a.e.}$$

By defining property of boundedly complete bases, $\sum g_n x_n$ is a.e. convergent to a measurable $g : \Omega \to X$

Claim: g is Bochner integrable

Notice

$$\int_\Omega \|g\| d\mu \leq \underline{\lim_k} \int_\Omega \left\| \sum g_n x_n \right\| d\mu \leq |G|(\Omega)$$

Fatou

Now by the dominated convergence theorem with dominator $\|g\| (= \varphi)$, we have

$$G(E) = \lim_k \sum_{n=1}^{k} x_n^* G(E) x_n = \lim_k \int \sum_{n=1}^{k} g_n x_n \, d\mu = \int_E g \, d\mu.$$

☒

__Corollary__: Neither $L_1[0,1]$ nor c_0 has a boundedly complete basis.

__Corollary__: If X has a boundedly complete basis, then every $T: L_1(\mu) \longrightarrow X$ is representable.

__Theorem__ (Lewis-Stegall 1975) The space X has RNP w.r.t. (Ω, Σ, μ) if and only if each $T: L_1(\mu) \longrightarrow X$ admits a factorization

$$\begin{tikzcd} L_1(\mu) \arrow[rr, "T"] \arrow[dr, "S"'] & & X \\ & \ell_1 \arrow[ur, "L"'] & \end{tikzcd} \qquad T = LS$$

where L, S are bounded linear operators. In this case we can choose $\|L\| \le 1$ and $\|S\| \le \|T\| + \varepsilon$ $\quad (S = S(\varepsilon),\ L = L(\varepsilon))$

Proof. We shall prove T is representable $\Leftrightarrow$ it admits the indicated factorization

Suppose T admits the factorization. Since ℓ_1 has RNP (since it has a boundedly complete basis), the operator $S: L_1(\mu) \longrightarrow \ell_1$ is representable. Hence $\exists$ Bochner integrable $h: \Omega \longrightarrow \ell_1$ s.t.

$$S(f) = \int f h \, d\mu \qquad \forall f \in L_1(\mu)$$

Then $\forall f \in L_1(\mu)$

$$T(f) = LS(f) = L\left(\int_\Omega fh\,d\mu\right) = \int_\Omega f(L(h))\,d\mu$$

kernel Bochner integrable

Hence T is representable.

Now suppose T is representable

$$T(f) = \int fg\,d\mu$$

for some Bochner integrable $g: \Omega \to X$. Then

$$\|T\| = \|g\|_\infty = \text{ess.sup.}\, \|g\|_X \quad \left(\text{WLOG } \|g\|_X \le \|T\| \text{ everywhere}\right)$$

With the help of a corollary to Pettis measurability theorem, select (after $\varepsilon > 0$ is set), a seq. (f_n) of countably valued functions s.t. WLOG

$$\|g - f_n\|_X < \varepsilon 2^{-n-1}$$

Put $g_1 = f_1$ and $g_n = f_n - f_{n-1}$ for $n \ge 2$. Write

$$g_n = \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} x_{n,k} \chi_{E_{n,k}}$$

disjoint for n fixed, positive measure

Then $\|x_{1,k}\| \le \|T\| + \varepsilon/2$ since $\|g\|_\infty = \|T\|$ and $\|g - f_1\| = \|g - g_1\| < \varepsilon/2$, and for $n \ge 2$ $\|x_{n,k}\| < \varepsilon 2^{-n}$

43a

$$\|x_{1,k}\| = \|\underbrace{g_1(w)}_{w \in E_{1,k}}\| \leq \|g(w)\| + \|g(w) - g_1(w)\| \leq \|T\| + \varepsilon/4$$

$$\|x_{n,k}\| = \|g_n(w)\| = \|f_n(w) - f_{n-1}(w)\|$$

$$\leq \|g(w) - f_n(w)\| + \|g(w) - f_{n-1}(w)\| \leq \frac{\varepsilon}{2^{n+1}} + \frac{\varepsilon}{2^{n-1}} = \frac{3\varepsilon}{2^{n+1}}$$

Define $S : L_1(\mu) \longrightarrow \ell_1(\mathbb{N}\times\mathbb{N})$ $(= \ell_1(\mathbb{N}))$ by

$$S(f)(n,k) := \|x_{n,k}\| \int_{E_{n,k}} f\,d\mu$$

Then

$$\|S(f)\|_{\ell_1} \leq \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} \|x_{1,k}\| \int_{E_{1,k}} |f|\,d\mu + \sum_{n=2}^{\infty}\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} \|x_{n,k}\| \int_{E_{n,k}} |f|\,d\mu$$

$$\leq (\|T\| + \varepsilon/4)\|f\|_1 + 3\sum_{n=2}^{\infty} \varepsilon 2^{-n-1}\|f\|_1$$

$$\leq (\|T\| + \varepsilon)\|f\|_1$$

and so $\|S\| \leq \|T\| + \varepsilon$.

Define $L : \ell_1(\mathbb{N}\times\mathbb{N}) \longrightarrow X$ by

$$L((\alpha_{n,k})) = \sum_{n,k} \alpha_{n,k}\, x_{n,k}/\|x_{n,k}\|$$

This series converges since ~~the $(x_{n,k})$ are uniformly bounded and~~ $\sum |\alpha_{n,k}| < \infty$

Now for $f \in L_1(\mu)$

$$LS(f) = L\left(\|x_{n,k}\| \int_{E_{n,k}} f\,d\mu\right)$$

$$= \sum_{n,k} \|x_{n,k}\| \int_{E_{n,k}} f\,d\mu \,\frac{x_{n,k}}{\|x_{n,k}\|}$$

$$= \sum_{n,k} \left(\int_{E_{n,k}} f \, d\mu \right) x_{n,k}$$

$$= \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \int f g_n \, d\mu$$

$$= \int_{\Omega} f g \, d\mu = T(f)$$

$\boxtimes$

<u>Known</u> (Lewis - Stegall) If X has RNP and is a complemented subspace of $L_1[0,1]$, then X is isomorphic to ℓ_1

<u>Open</u> Let X be a complemented subspace of $L_1[0,1]$ that fails RNP. Must $L_1[0,1]$ be isomorphic to a subspace of X?

☆ prob!
Unit ball of subspace of L_1 compact in measure $\Rightarrow$ subspace is not reflexive unless finite dimensional

2/15 VECTOR MEASURES

$L_1(\mu, X)$ is the space of X-valued Bochner integrable functions with norm

$$\|f\|_1 = \int_\Omega \|f\| \, d\mu$$

$L_\infty(\mu, X) \subseteq L_1(\mu, X)$ with norm

$$\|f\|_\infty = \text{ess.sup} \, \|f\|$$

$K_\infty(\mu, X)$ = subspace of $L_\infty(\mu, X)$ consisting of functions with an essentially relatively compact range.

HW/ Show ∃ infinite dimensional space X & non trivial μ (non-atomic?) s.t. simple functions are not dense in $L_\infty(\mu, X)$. Show $K_\infty(\mu, X)$ is closed (opt)

On the other hand, simple functions are dense in $K_\infty(\mu, X)$. In fact, $K_\infty(\mu, X)$ = closure in $L_\infty(\mu, X)$ of the simple functions. To prove this, notice any simple function is in $K_\infty(\mu, X)$. Since can easily be shown that $K_\infty(\mu, X)$ is closed in $L_\infty(\mu, X)$, we see that closure of simple functions $\subseteq K_\infty(\mu, X)$. Conversely, let $f \in K_\infty(\mu, X)$. WLOG $f(\Omega)$ is relatively compact and hence totally bounded. Put

$$f_\varepsilon = \sum_{i=1}^{n} \underbrace{x_i}_{\varepsilon\text{-net elements}} \chi_{f^{-1}(B_\varepsilon(x_i))}$$

Then $\|f - f_\varepsilon\|_X < \varepsilon$ everywhere, so $\|f - f_\varepsilon\|_\infty < \varepsilon$

For each partition π and $f \in L_1(\mu, X)$, define

$$E_\pi(f) = \sum_{A \in \pi} \frac{\int_A f \, d\mu}{\mu(A)} \chi_A$$

$\left(\frac{0}{0} = 0\right)$

Facts about E_π

① $E_\pi : L_1(\mu, X) \to L_1(\mu, X)$ is a contraction
② $E_\pi : L_\infty(\mu, X) \to L_\infty(\mu, X)$ is a contraction

Proof of ①:

$$\|E_\pi(f)\|_1 = \int_\Omega \left\| \sum_{A \in \pi} \frac{\int_A f \, d\mu}{\mu(A)} \chi_A \right\| d\mu$$

$$= \sum_{A \in \pi} \left\| \int_A f \, d\mu \right\|$$

$$\leq \sum_{A \in \pi} \int_A \|f\| \, d\mu = \int_\Omega \|f\| \, d\mu = \|f\|_1$$

Proof of ②: Let $f \in L_\infty(\mu, X)$. Notice

$$\left\| \frac{\int_A f \, d\mu}{\mu(A)} \right\| \leq \frac{\int_A \|f\| \, d\mu}{\mu(A)} \leq \text{ess sup} \|f\|_X = \|f\|_\infty$$

Then

$$\|E_\pi(f)\|_\infty = \max_{A \in \pi} \left\| \frac{\int_A f \, d\mu}{\mu(A)} \right\|_X \leq \|f\|_\infty$$

③ If $f \in L_1(\mu, X)$, then

$$\lim_\pi \|E_\pi(f) - f\|_1 = 0$$

Proof Let $\varepsilon > 0$ and g a simple functions s.t. $\|f-g\|_1 < \varepsilon/2$. Choose a partition π_0 s.t.

$$\pi \geq \pi_0 \implies E_\pi(g) = g$$

Then if $\pi \geq \pi_0$,

$$\|f - E_\pi(f)\| \leq \|f-g\|_1 + \|g - E_\pi(f)\|$$

$$= \|f-g\|_1 + \|E_\pi(g-f)\|$$

$$\leq \|f-g\|_1 + \|E_\pi\| \, \|g-f\|_1 < \varepsilon/2 + \varepsilon/2 = \varepsilon$$

48a

Again $\|E_\pi\| = 1$

$g = \sum_{A \in \pi_0} x_A \chi_A$. If $\pi \geq \pi_0$, then

$$E_\pi(g) = \sum_{A \in \pi_0} \sum_{\substack{B \in \pi \\ \cup B = A}} \frac{\int_B \sum_{C \in \pi_0} x_C \chi_C}{\mu(B)} \chi_B$$

$$= \sum_{A \in \pi_0} \sum_{\substack{B \in \pi \\ \cup B = A}} x_A \chi_B = \sum_{A \in \pi_0} x_A \sum_{\substack{B \in \pi \\ \cup B = A}} \chi_B = \sum_{A \in \pi_0} x_A \chi_A = g$$

(4) Same thing with $L_1(\mu, X)$ replaced by $K_\infty(\mu, X)$

THEOREM (Representation of compact operators on $L_1(\mu)$. $K(L_1(\mu), X)$, the space of compact operators from $L_1(\mu)$ to X, $= K_\infty(\mu, X)$, in the sense that each $T \in K(L_1(\mu), X)$ corresponds to some $g \in K_\infty(\mu, X)$ under the action

$$T(f) = \int_\Omega f g \, d\mu \quad \forall f \in L_1(\mu)$$

$$\|T\| = \|g\|_\infty$$

Proof. Let $f \in L_1(\mu)$, $g \in L_\infty(\mu)$. Let π be a partition. Notice

$$\int_\Omega E_\pi(f) g \, d\mu = \sum_{A \in \pi} \frac{\int_A f \, d\mu \int_A g \, d\mu}{\mu(A)}$$

$$= \int_\Omega f \, E_\pi(g) \, d\mu$$

Hence E_π is self-adjoint.

Let $T : L_1(\mu) \longrightarrow X$ be a compact operator. Then $(T \circ E_\pi)^* : X^* \longrightarrow L_\infty(\mu)$ has the form $E_\pi^* T^* = E_\pi T^*$. Now $T^* : X^* \to L_\infty(\mu)$ is also compact. Also, $E_\pi \varphi \longrightarrow \varphi$ in $L_\infty(\mu)$ $\forall \varphi \in L_\infty(\mu)$. Since $\|E_\pi\| \leq 1$, $E_\pi \varphi \longrightarrow \varphi$ uniformly in $\varphi \in$ any relatively compact set. Since T^* is compact, $\lim_\pi E_\pi T^*(x^*) \longrightarrow T^* x^*$ uniformly in $\|x^*\| \leq 1$

Therefore

$$\|E_\pi T^* - T^*\| = \sup_{\|x^*\| \leq 1} \|E_\pi T^*(x^*) - T^*(x^*)\|_\infty \longrightarrow 0 \text{ as } \pi \to \infty$$

and so

$$\| TE_\pi - T \| = \| E_\pi T^* - T^* \| \longrightarrow 0 \text{ as } \pi \to \infty$$

Now define for each partition π

$$(\bigstar) \qquad g_\pi := \sum_{A\in\pi} \frac{T(\chi_A)}{\mu(A)} \chi_A \in K_\infty(\mu, X)$$

(simple function)

Notice if $f \in L_1(\mu)$, then

$$\int_\Omega f g_\pi \, d\mu = \sum_{A\in\pi} \frac{\int_A f \, d\mu \, T(\chi_A)}{\mu(A)}$$

Also

$$TE_\pi(f) = T\left(\sum_{A\in\pi} \frac{\int_A f \, d\mu}{\mu(A)} \chi_A \right)$$

$$= \sum_{A\in\pi} \frac{\int_A f \, d\mu}{\mu(A)} T(\chi_A)$$

Hence

$$TE_\pi(f) = \int_\Omega f g_\pi \, d\mu$$

Hence

$$TE_{\pi'}(f) - TE_{\pi}(f) = \int_{\Omega} f(g_{\pi'} - g_{\pi})\, d\mu$$

But $\|TE_{\pi'} - TE_{\pi}\| \longrightarrow 0$ and $\|TE_{\pi'} - TE_{\pi}\| = \|g_{\pi'} - g_{\pi}\|$, so $(g_\pi)_{\pi \text{ a partition}}$ is a Cauchy net in $K_\infty(\mu, X)$. $\exists\, g \in K_\infty(\mu, X)$ s.t. $\|g_\pi - g\|_\infty \to 0$

Now put $S(f) := \int fg\, d\mu$, and notice that for $f \in L_1(\mu)$,

$$T(f) = \lim_{\pi} TE_\pi(f) = \lim_{\pi} \int_{\Omega} f g_\pi\, d\mu = \int_{\Omega} fg\, d\mu$$

$$\left\| \int fg_\pi - fg\, d\mu \right\| \leq \int |f|\, \|g - g_\pi\|\, d\mu$$

$$\leq \|f\|_1 \|g - g_\pi\|_\infty$$

Hence T compact $\longrightarrow g \in K_\infty(\mu, X)$, i.e. every compact $T : L_1(\mu) \to X$ is of the advertised form.

To complete the proof let $g \in K_\infty(\mu, X)$ and let

$$T(f) = \int fg\, d\mu \quad f \in L_1(\mu, X)$$

Have to show that T is compact.

Select simple functions (g_n) in $K_\infty(\mu, X)$ s.t.

$\|g_n - g\|_\infty \longrightarrow 0$. Define $T_n : L_1(\mu) \longrightarrow X$ by

$$T_n(f) = \int_\Omega f g_n \, d\mu$$

Since each g_n has a finite range, the "T_n"'s are all finite rank operators. Also

$$\|T(f) - T_n(f)\| = \left\| \int_\Omega f(g - g_n) \, d\mu \right\|$$

$$\leq \|f\|_1 \, \|g - g_n\|_\infty \longrightarrow 0 \text{ unif. in } \|f\|_1 \leq 1$$

Hence $\|T - T_n\| \longrightarrow 0$, so T, as the operator topology limit of finite rank operators, is compact. ▨

<u>COROLLARY</u>: Any compact operator $T : L_1(\mu) \longrightarrow X$ is the operator limit of finite rank operators.

Proof. $\|TE_\pi - T\| \longrightarrow 0$

finite rank

COROLLARY: Let $T : L_1(\mu) \longrightarrow X$. For each $E \in \Sigma$ define

$$T \circ E(f) := T(f \chi_E)$$

Then T is representable iff for each $\varepsilon > 0$ $\exists\, E \in \Sigma$ with $\mu(\Omega \setminus E) < \varepsilon$

such that $T\circ E$ is compact.

($\Longrightarrow$ important)

Proof. Suppose T is representable, i.e.

$$T(f) = \int_\Omega fg\,d\mu \quad \forall f\in L_1(\mu)$$

for some $g\in L_\infty(\mu,X)$ (since $\|g\|_\infty = \|T\| < \infty$). Take a sequence (g_n) of simple functions s.t. $g_n \longrightarrow g$ a.e. By Egoroff's theorem $\|g_n - g\| \to 0$ almost uniformly, i.e. if $\varepsilon > 0$ is given, $\exists\, E\in\Sigma$ with $\mu(\Omega\setminus E) < \varepsilon$ s.t.

$$g_n \chi_E \longrightarrow g\chi_E \quad \text{unif.}$$

Hence $g\chi_E \in K_\infty(\mu,X)$. Hence

$$T\circ E(f) = \int f\, \underbrace{g\chi_E}_{\text{element of } K_\infty(\mu,X)}\, d\mu$$

and so $T\circ E$ is compact

For the converse, use the hypothesis to find an increasing seq. $(E_n)\uparrow\Omega$ s.t. $T\circ E_n$ is compact. Put $A_1 = E_1$, $A_2 = E_2\setminus A_1, \ldots$ Then $T\circ A_i$ is compact $\forall i$, so $\exists\, g_i \in K_\infty(\mu,X)$ s.t.

$$T\circ A_i(f) = \int f g_i\, d\mu$$

Put $g(w) = g_i(w)$ for $w\in A_i$, and observe $T(f) = \int fg\,d\mu$.

53a

$$\int fg\,d\mu = \sum \int f g_i \chi_{A_i}\, d\mu = \sum T \circ A_i (f\chi_{A_i})$$

$$= \sum T(f\chi_{A_i}) = T\left(\sum f\chi_{A_i} \right) = T(f)$$

<u>DEFINITION:</u> A set $K \subset L_1(\mu)$ is uniformly integrable if

$$\lim_{\mu(A)\to 0} \int_A |f|\,d\mu = 0$$

uniformly in $f \in K$

Fact – A bounded set $K \subset L_1(\mu)$ is uniformly integrable iff

$$\lim_{n\to\infty} \int_{[|f|>n]} |f|\,d\mu = 0$$

uniformly in $f \in K$.

<u>THEOREM:</u> A representable operator $T: L_1(\mu) \to X$ takes bounded uniformly integrable sets into norm compact sets.

Proof. Let $\varepsilon > 0$. Choose $\delta > 0$ s.t.

$$\mu(A) < \delta \implies \sup_{f\in K} \int_A |f|\,d\mu < \varepsilon$$

(where K is our bounded uniformly integrable set in $L_1(\mu)$)

Pick $E \in \Sigma$ so large that $\mu(\Omega\setminus E) < \delta$ and $T \circ E$ is compact

Then if $f \in K$, we have

$$T(f) = T(f\chi_{\Omega\setminus E} + f\chi_E)$$

$$= T(f\chi_{\Omega\setminus E}) + T\circ E(f)$$

Now $\{T\circ E(f) : f \in K\}$ is relatively compact since $T\circ E$ is compact and K is bounded. Also

$$\|T\|\,\|f\chi_{\Omega\setminus E}\| \leq \|T\|\varepsilon$$

Hence everything in $T(K)$ is within $\varepsilon\|T\|$ of something in $T\circ E(K)$.
Hence $T(K)$ is totally bounded $\Longrightarrow$ relatively compact

relatively compact set

$\blacksquare$

The reason bounded uniformly integrable sets are of interest is that they are the relatively weakly compact sets in $L_1(\mu)$ [Dunford]. Accepting this we see that representable operators on $L_1(\mu)$ carry relatively weakly compact sets to relatively norm compact sets (weakly convergent seq. are carried to norm convergent seq)

<u>**THEOREM**</u> (Dunford-Pettis) A weakly compact operator $T : L_1(\mu) \to X$ whose range is (norm) separable, is representable

Proof. For each partition π, put

$$g_\pi = \sum_{A\in\pi} \frac{T(\chi_A)}{\mu(A)}\chi_A$$

Notice

$$g_\pi(\Omega) \subset T(\text{unit ball of } L_1) \leq \text{sep. weakly compact set}$$

since $\|\chi_A/\mu(A)\|_1 = 1$

Basic idea: For each $\omega \in \Omega$, let $g(\omega)$ = arb. weak cluster point of $g_\pi(\omega)$. Then $g(\omega) \in W$. Then g has separable range. If we could show $x^* g$ is measurable $\forall x^*$ and justify $x^* g_\pi \to x^* g$, then we'd have g Bochner integrable and $x^* T(f) = \lim x^* T(E_\pi(f))$

$$= \lim_\pi x^* \int f g_\pi \, d\mu = \lim_\pi \int f \, x^* g_\pi \, d\mu = \int f g \, d\mu$$

2/20 VECTOR MEASURES

THEOREM (Dunford-Pettis TAMS 1940) A weakly compact $T : L_1(\mu) \to X$ whose range is separable is representable.

Proof. Put

$$g_\pi = \sum_{A \in \pi} \frac{T(\chi_A)}{\mu(A)} \chi_A$$

Then

$$g_\pi(\Omega) \subseteq \left\{ \frac{T(\chi_E)}{\mu(E)} : E \in \Sigma \right\} \subseteq T(\text{unit ball of } L_1) \subseteq \underset{\text{compact } K}{\text{sep. weakly}}$$

WLOG X is separable (otherwise take $X = \overline{sp}\, K$) Therefore X^* has a countable norming set, i.e. there is a sequence (x_n^*) in X^* with $\|x_n^*\| = 1$ and

$$\sup |x_n^*(x)| = \|x\| \qquad \forall x \in X$$

Notice

$$x_n^* T(f) = \int f g_n \, d\mu \qquad \forall f \in L_1(\mu)$$

for some $g_n \in L_\infty(\mu)$. Notice

$$\int_\Omega f x_n^* g_\pi \, d\mu = \sum_{A\in\pi} \frac{\int_A f\,d\mu \; x_n^*(T(\chi_A))}{\mu(A)} \, d\mu$$

$$= \sum_{A\in\pi} \frac{\int_A f\,d\mu \int_A g_n\,d\mu}{\mu(A)}$$

$$= \int_\Omega E_\pi(f)\, g_n \, d\mu$$

$$= \int_\Omega f\, E_\pi(g_n)\, d\mu \qquad \forall f \in L_1(\mu)$$

Therefore $x_n^* g_\pi = E_\pi(g_n) \quad \forall n \;\forall \pi$

We know $\lim_\pi \|E_\pi(g_n) - g_n\|_\infty = 0$ for each n, so there exists a sequence π_m of partitions s.t.

$$\lim_m \| E_{\pi_m}(g_n) - g_n \|_\infty = 0 \quad \forall n$$

(diagonalization) Therefore

$$\lim_m \| x_n^* g_{\pi_m} - g_n \|_\infty = 0 \quad \forall n$$

Therefore there exists a null set P s.t. for each fixed n

$$x_n^* g_{\pi_m} \xrightarrow{m\to\infty} g_n \text{ unif off } P$$

(not necessarily uniform in n) For each $\omega \notin P$, let $g(\omega)$ be an arbitrary weak cluster point of $(g_{\pi_m}(\omega))$ (values in weakly compact set K). Then g is separably valued.

We claim that g is measurable. We know that for $\omega \notin P$

$$x_n^* g_{\pi_m}(\omega) \xrightarrow{m\to\infty} g_n(\omega)$$

But also

$$x_n^* g_{\pi_m}(\omega) \xrightarrow{m\to\infty} x_n^* g(\omega)$$

for all n, and so $x_n^* g$ is a.e. pointwise equal to the measurable functions g_n. Hence $x_n^* g$ is measurable. By the Pettis measurability theorem g is measurable. Also $g(\Omega) \subseteq K$, so g is bounded, whence $g \in L_\infty(\mu, X)$. Therefore

$$\int_\Omega f g \, d\mu \text{ exists } \forall f \in L_1(\mu)$$

But for each n and $f \in L_1(\mu)$,

$$x_n^* T(f) = \int_\Omega f g_n \, d\mu = \int_\Omega f x_n^* g \, d\mu$$

$$= x_n^* \int_\Omega f g \, d\mu$$

Since (x_n^*) separates points of X, we see that

$$T(f) = \int_\Omega fg\,d\mu$$

$\blacksquare$

<u>THEOREM</u>: (Dunford-Pettis) Separable dual spaces have RNP.

Proof. Consider $T: L_1(\mu) \to X^*$, where X^* is separable. Define g_π as above. Replace the x_n^*'s by x_n's from X. Use weak $*$ compactness of bounded sets in X^* to define g. By the separability of X^*, g has a separable range

mutatis mutandis

$\blacksquare$

<u>COROLLARY</u> (of penultimate theorem) A weakly compact operator on $L_1(\mu)$ has a separable range, and hence any weakly compact $T: L_1(\mu) \to X$ is representable.

Proof. Let $T: L_1(\mu) \to X$ be weakly compact. Notice that the range of $T \subseteq \overline{sp}\{T(\chi_E) : E \in \Sigma\}$ (since simple functions dense in $L_1(\mu)$). To show that T has a separable range, it suffices to prove that $\{T(\chi_E) : E \in \Sigma\}$ is relatively norm compact. To this end, let $(T(\chi_{E_n}))$ be a sequence in this set. ~~Let~~

$$\Sigma_1 := \sigma(E_n : n \in \mathbb{N})$$

Then $L_1(\Sigma_1, \mu|\Sigma_1)$ is a subspace of $L_1(\mu)$, and $L_1(\Sigma_1, \mu|_{\Sigma_1})$ is separable (since Σ_1 is countably generated). $T | L_1(\Sigma_1, \mu|_{\Sigma_1})$ is still weakly compact and has a separable range. Call this new operator T_1. Then T_1 is representable. The set $\{\chi_{E_n} : n \in \mathbb{N}\}$ is uniformly integrable and bounded. Hence $\{T_1(\chi_{E_n}) : n \in \mathbb{N}\} = \{T(\chi_{E_n}) : n \in \mathbb{N}\}$ is relatively compact, and so $(T(\chi_{E_n}))$ has a norm convergent subsequence. This proves $\{T(\chi_E) : E \in \Sigma\}$ is relatively norm compact

$\boxtimes$

__COROLLARY__ (Phillips) All reflexive spaces have RNP

Proof. Let $T : L_1(\mu) \to X$ be a bounded linear operator. Suppose X is reflexive. Then T is a weakly compact operator since the unit ball of X is weakly compact. Therefore T is representable.

$\boxtimes$

__COROLLARY__ (Dunford-Pettis) Weakly compact operators on $L_1(\mu)$ take weakly compact sets into norm compact sets.

Proof. All weakly compact sets in $L_1(\mu)$ are bounded and uniformly integrable

$\boxtimes$

[* Prel. Weakly compact in $Y \Leftrightarrow$ weakly compact in X]
$Y \subset X$

<u>COROLLARY</u>: No infinite dimensional reflexive subspace of $L_1(\mu)$ is complemented.

Proof. Suppose Y is a reflexive subspace of $L_1(\mu)$ complemented by a projection P. Let B denote the unit ball of $L_1(\mu)$. Then $P(B)$ is relatively weakly compact in Y and hence in $L_1(\mu)$.
Since Y is reflexive, P is weakly compact operator. Hence $P(P(B))$ is relatively norm compact. But $P(P(B)) \supseteq P(B)$. By Open Mapping theorem, $P(B)$ contains an open subset of Y. Hence Y is finite dimensional (unit ball is compact)

$\boxtimes$

FACT: A Banach space is reflexive iff all $T: L_1(\mu) \to X$ are weakly compact

Proof. $\Rightarrow$ obvious
$\Leftarrow$ Suppose X is not reflexive. Take a sequence (x_n) in unit ball of X with no weakly convergent subsequence. Let (E_n) be a disjoint sequence of Borel measurable sets each of positive measure. Put

$$g = \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} x_n \chi_{E_n}$$

Define $T: L_1[0,1] \to X$ by

$$T(f) = \int fg \, d\mu$$

Then T is representable, but

$$T(\text{unit ball of } L_1) \ni \left(\frac{T(\chi_{E_n})}{\mu(E_n)} \right) = (x_n)$$

and so T is not weakly compact.

$\boxtimes$

Toward RN Theorems

Exhaustion Lemma: Let (Ω, Σ, μ) be a finite measure space. Let P be a property that a set $E \in \Sigma$ has or fails. Suppose

(1) All null sets have P

(2) A, B have $P \implies A \cup B$ has P

(3) A has P, $B \subseteq A$, $B \in \Sigma \implies B$ has P

(4) If $A \in \Sigma$ and $\mu(A) > 0$, then $\exists B \in \Sigma$ with $\mu(B) > 0$ and $B \subset A$ such that B has P

Then there exists a disjoint sequence (A_n) s.t. each A_n has P and $\Omega = \bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} A_n$.

Proof. Let $\mathcal{Q} := \{E \in \Sigma : E \text{ has } P\}$. Let

$$c := \sup_{E \in \mathcal{Q}} \mu(E)$$

Let (B_n) be a sequence in $\mathcal{Q}$ such that $\mu(B_n) \to c$. Put

$$E_m = \bigcup_{n=1}^{m} B_n$$

② Then $E_m \in \mathcal{A}$ and $\mu(E_m) \uparrow c$. Suppose $c < \mu(\Omega)$. Then

$$\mu\left(\Omega \setminus \bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} E_n\right) > 0$$

④ Hence there exists $A \in \mathcal{A}$ s.t. $\mu(A) > 0$ and $A \subset \Omega \setminus \bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} E_n$. Then $E_n \cup A \in \mathcal{A}$ $\forall n$, and

$$\mu(E_n \cup A) = \mu(E_n) + \mu(A) \to c + \mu(A) > c$$

which contradicts the choice of c. Hence $c = \mu(\Omega)$.
Now put

$$A_0 = \Omega \setminus \bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} E_n$$

⑦ (null set, so A has P).

$$A_1 = E_1$$

$$\vdots$$

$$A_{k+1} = E_{k+1} \setminus E_k \in \mathcal{A} \quad ③$$

Then (A_n) does the job.

$\boxtimes$

<u>COROLLARY</u>: Let $G : \Sigma \to X$ be a μ-continuous measure of bounded variation with the property that for each $A \in \Sigma$ of positive μ-measure $\exists$ $B \in \Sigma$, $B \subset A$, $\mu(B) > 0$ and a Bochner integrable

g_B supported on B s.t.

$$G(E \cap B) = \int_{E \cap B} g_B \, d\mu$$

$\forall E \in \Sigma$. Then there exists a Bochner integrable g s.t.

$$G(E) = \int_E g \, d\mu$$

$\forall E \in \Sigma$.

Proof. Use exhaustion lemma. Say a set A has property P if $\exists$ a Bochner integrable g_A vanishing off A s.t.

$$G(E \cap A) = \int_{E \cap A} g_A \, d\mu$$

This satisfies (1)-(4). Hence there is a disjoint seq (A_n) whose union is Ω and Bochner integrable g_n vanishing off A_n s.t.

$$G(E \cap A_n) = \int_{E \cap A_n} g_n \, d\mu$$

$\forall E \in \Sigma$. Put

$$g = \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} g_n$$

(g_n's disjointly supported). Then

(*) $$G(E) = \lim_m G\left(E \cap \bigcup_{n=1}^m A_n\right) = \lim_m \int_E g\chi_{\bigcup_{n=1}^m A_n} \, d\mu$$

also

$$G\left(E \cap \bigcup_{n=1}^m A_n\right) = \int_{E \cap \left(\bigcup_{n=1}^m A_n\right)} g \, d\mu \quad \forall E \in \Sigma$$

and so

$$|G|(\Omega) \geq |G|\left(\bigcup_{n=1}^m A_n\right) = \int_{\bigcup_{n=1}^m A_n} \|g\| \, d\mu$$

By monotone convergence $\|g\| \in L_1(\mu)$ and g is measurable, so g is Bochner integrable. Therefore in (*)

$$G(E) = \int_E g \, d\mu$$

2/22 VECTOR MEASURES

RADON - NIKODYM THEOREM: Let $G : \Sigma \to X$ be a μ-continuous bounded variation vector measure. Then if for each set $A \in \Sigma$ of positive μ-measure, there exists $B \in \Sigma$, $\mu(B) > 0$ and $B \subset A$ such that

$$\left\{ \frac{G(E)}{\mu(E)} : E \subseteq B \right\}$$

is relatively weakly compact (Average range of G is locally relatively weakly compact), then there exist a Bochner integrable g s.t.

$$G(E) = \int_E g \, d\mu$$

$\forall E \in \Sigma$.

Conversely, if there is a Bochner integrable g s.t.

$$G(E) = \int_E g \, d\mu$$

then for each $\varepsilon > 0$ $\exists E \in \Sigma$ with $\mu(\Omega \setminus E) < \varepsilon$ s.t.

$$\left\{ \frac{G(A)}{\mu(A)} : A \subset E \right\}$$

is relatively norm compact.

Proof. For the first part it is enough to prove that for each $A \in \Sigma$ with $\mu(A) > 0$ there exists $B \in \Sigma$ with $\mu(B) > 0$ and $B \subseteq A$, and Bochner integrable g_B s.t.

$$G(E \cap B) = \int_{E \cap B} g_B \, d\mu \quad \forall E \in \Sigma$$

To this end, choose B as guaranteed in hypothesis, i.e.

$$K = \left\{ \frac{G(E)}{\mu(E)} : E \subseteq B \right\}$$

is relatively weakly compact.

Define $T : L_1(B \mid \mu|_B) \longrightarrow X$ by

$$T\left(\sum \alpha_i \chi_{E_i} \right) = \sum \alpha_i \mu(E_i) \frac{G(E_i)}{\mu(E_i)}$$

Now if $\sum |\alpha_i| \mu(E_i) = \| \sum \alpha_i \chi_{E_i} \| \leq 1$, then

$$T\left(\sum \alpha_i \chi_{E_i} \right) \in \underbrace{\overline{co}\left(K \cup \{0\} \cup -K \right)}_{\text{weakly compact by Krein-Smulian}}$$

Hence T extends to a weakly compact operator from $L_1(\mu|_B)$ into X.
Since T is weakly compact, it is representable, i.e. $\exists\, g_B$ s.t. supported on B

$$T(f) = \int_B f g_B \, d\mu \quad \forall f \in L_1(\mu|_B)$$

Accordingly,

$$G(E \cap B) = T\left(\chi_{E \cap B} \right) = \int_{E \cap B} g_B \, d\mu \quad \forall E \in \Sigma$$

For part 2, suppose

$$G(E) = \int_E g\,d\mu \quad \forall E \in \Sigma$$

for some Bochner integrable g.

Choose sequence (g_n) of simple functions s.t. $g_n \to g$ a.e.

Let $\varepsilon > 0$. Choose $E \in \Sigma$ s.t. $\mu(\Omega \setminus E) < \varepsilon$ and $g_n \to g$ uniformly on E.

Notice $g\chi_E \in K_\infty(\mu, X)$. Therefore

$$T(f) := \int_E fg\,d\mu$$

defines a compact operator from $L_1(\mu)$ into X

If $B \subset E$, then

$$T\left(\frac{\chi_B}{\mu(B)}\right) = \int_E \frac{\chi_B}{\mu(B)} g\,d\mu = \frac{G(B)}{\mu(B)}$$

Therefore

$$\left\{ \frac{G(B)}{\mu(B)} : B \subset E \right\} \subseteq T(\text{unit ball of } L_1(\mu))$$

relatively compact set

$\blacksquare$

HW/ Let G be a μ-cont. bdd variation vector measure. Then G is an indefinite Bochner integral iff $\forall \varepsilon > 0$ and A of positive measure $\exists\, B \subseteq A$, $\mu(B) > 0$ s.t. $\operatorname{diam}\left\{ G(E)/\mu(E) : E \subset B \right\} < \varepsilon$.

Opt HW/ Let G be μ-cont, bdd variation. Suppose $\left(G(E_n)/\mu(E_n)\right)$ is a relatively compact seq. $\forall$ disjoint (E_n). Then G is an indefinite Bochner integral

[Can not replace E by Ω since not every representable operator is compact (weakly compact)]

FACT: Let $T : L_1(\mu) \to X$ be a bounded linear operator. Define for $E \in \Sigma$ $T \circ E$ by $T \circ E(f) = T(f \chi_E)$. TFAE

1. T is representable
2. $\forall \varepsilon > 0$ $\exists E$ with $\mu(\Omega \setminus E) < \varepsilon$ s.t. $T \circ E$ is weakly compact
3. $\forall \varepsilon > 0$ $\exists E$ with $\mu(\Omega \setminus E) < \varepsilon$ s.t. $T \circ E$ is norm compact
4. $\forall A \in \Sigma$ positive measure, $\exists E \subset A$ $\mu(E) > 0$ s.t. $T \circ E$ weakly compact
5. " " " " " " " norm compact

THEOREM: A Banach space has RNP if each of its (closed) separable subspaces has RNP.

If a Banach space has RNP, then each of its closed subspaces has RNP

Proof. For the first statement, let $T : L_1(\mu) \to X$ be a bounded linear operator. If we can show that T is representable, then we'll be done. If we can show that T has a separable range, then we will have shown that T is representable (since then T will be into an RNP space since all separable subspaces of X have RNP). To do this it is sufficient to show $\{T(\chi_E) : E \in \Sigma\}$ is relatively compact ($\Rightarrow$ separable). Let $(T(\chi_{E_n}))$ be a seq. in this set and let $\Sigma_1 = \sigma(\{E_n\})$. Define for $f \in L_1(\Sigma_1)$, $T_1(f) = T(f)$. Since $L_1(\Sigma_1)$ is separable, $T_1 : L_1(\Sigma_1) \to X$ has separable range, and so T_1 is representable. Therefore

$$\{T(\chi_{E_n})\} = \{T_1(\chi_{E_n})\}$$

is relatively compact, and so $T(\chi_{E_n})$ has a convergent subsequence.

To prove the second statement, suppose X has RNP and let Y be a subspace of X. Let $G : \Sigma \to Y$ be a μ-continuous vector measure of bounded variation. To show: $\exists\, g : \Omega \to Y$ Bochner integrable s.t.

$$G(E) = \int_E g \, d\mu$$

We know $\exists\, h : \Omega \to X$ such that

$$G(E) = \int_E h \, d\mu$$

We also know $E_\pi(h) \to h$ in $L_1(\mu, X)$. Therefore $\exists$ seq (π_n) of partitions s.t.

$$E_{\pi_n}(h) \to h \text{ a.e.}$$

But

$$E_\pi(h) = \sum_{A\in\pi} \frac{\int_A h\,d\mu}{\mu(A)} \chi_A = \sum_{A\in\pi} \frac{G(A)}{\mu(A)} \chi_A$$

and so $E_\pi(h)$ has its range in Y. Hence h is essentially Y-valued. Take

$$g(\omega) = \begin{cases} h(\omega) & \text{if } h(\omega) \in Y \\ 0 & \text{otherwise} \end{cases}$$

$\boxed{/}$

THEOREM: Let $G : \Sigma \to X$ be a μ-continuous vector measure of bounded variation. Put

$$g_\pi = \sum_{E\in\pi} \frac{G(E)}{\mu(E)} \chi_E$$

Then $\exists\, g \in L_1(\mu, X)$ s.t.

$$G(E) = \int_E g\,d\mu$$

if and only if (g_π) is a Cauchy net in $L_1(\mu, X)$.

COROLLARY: Under the same general hypothesis, $\exists\, g \in L_1(\mu, X)$ s.t.

$$G(E) = \int_E g\,d\mu$$

provided (g_{π_n}) is $L_1(\mu, X)$ Cauchy for all sequences of partitions with $\pi_n \leq \pi_{n+1}$ s.t. $\max\{\mu(A) : A \in \pi_n\} \to 0$ as $n \to \infty$

72a

If $G(E) = \int_E g\,d\mu$, then

$$g_\pi = \sum_{A\in\pi} \frac{\int_A g\,d\mu}{\mu(A)} \chi_A = E_\pi(g) \longrightarrow g$$

so (g_π) is Cauchy

Conversely, if g_π is Cauchy, let $g = \lim g_\pi$. Then if $E \in \Sigma$ and $\varepsilon > 0$, choose partition π which is a refinement of $\{E, \Omega\setminus E\}$ s.t.

$$\|g - g_\pi\|_{L_1} < \varepsilon$$

Then

$$\int_E g_\pi = G(E)$$

and so

$$\left\| G(E) - \int_E g\,d\mu \right\| = \left\| \int_E g_\pi - g\,d\mu \right\| \leq \int_\Omega \|g_\pi - g\|\,d\mu < \varepsilon$$

Since ε was arbitrary, we see that $G(E) = \int_E g\,d\mu$.

(non-atomic case)

<u>COROLLARY</u>: A Banach space has RNP if and only if it has RNP with respect to Lebesgue measure on $[0,1]$.

Proof. $(\Leftarrow)$ WLOG (Ω, Σ, μ) = non-atomic probability space. Suppose X has RNP w.r.t. Lebesgue measure on $[0,1]$. Let $G : \Sigma \to X$ be μ-continuous bounded variation. Take (π_n) with $\pi_n \leq \pi_{n+1}$ and

$$\lim_{n\to\infty} \max\{\mu(A) : A \in \pi_n\} = 0$$

Take $\pi_1 = \{A_1, \ldots, A_n\}$. Find disjoint half open - half closed intervals in $[0,1)$ $\tilde{A}_1, \ldots, \tilde{A}_n$ s.t. $\mu(A_i) = \lambda(\tilde{A}_i)$ (λ = Leb measure). Take

$$\pi_2 = \{B_1^1, B_2^1, \ldots, B_{n_1}^1, B_1^2, \ldots, B_{n_2}^2, \ldots\}$$

where $A_i = \bigcup_k B_k^i$. Chop the $\tilde{A}_i$'s up into $\tilde{B}_k^i$ in the obvious way. Take

$$g_{\pi_n} \longmapsto \tilde{g}_{\tilde{\pi}_n} \in L_1([0,1), X)$$

Notice Borel sets $= \sigma\left(\bigcup_n \tilde{\pi}_n\right)$. Also notice that

$$\lim_n \int_E \tilde{g}_{\tilde{\pi}_n}\, d\lambda$$

exists $\forall E \in \bigcup_n \tilde{\pi}_n$. It is not hard to show that the limit exists $\forall$ Borel sets and defines a λ-continuous vector measure $\tilde{G}$ on the Borel sets. Since X has RNP w.r.t. λ

$$\tilde{G}(E) = \int_E \tilde{g}\, d\mu$$

Therefore

$$E_{\tilde{\pi}_n}(\tilde{g}) = \tilde{g}_{\pi_n} \longrightarrow \tilde{g} \text{ in } L_1(\mu, X) \text{ norm}$$

But $\|g_{\pi_k} - g_{\pi_{k+\ell}}\|_{L_1(\mu,X)} = \|\tilde{g}_{\tilde{\pi}_k} - \tilde{g}_{\tilde{\pi}_{k+\ell}}\|_{L_1(\lambda,X)} \to 0$ as $k,\ell \to \infty$

Hence (g_{π_k}) is $L_1(\mu, X)$ Cauchy, so G has a derivative.

$\blacksquare$

Consider RNP in $[0,1)$. Let

$$\pi_1 = \{[0,1)\}$$

$$\pi_2 = \{[0,1/2), [1/2, 1)\}$$

$$\vdots$$

dyadic partitions

Since simple functions relative to the dyadic partitions are dense in $L_1(\mu, X)$ we have $E_{\pi_n}(f) \to f$ in $L_1([0,1), X)$ norm $\forall f \in L_1([0,1), X)$

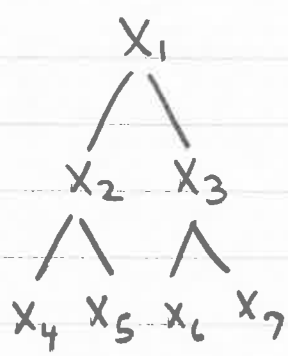
THEOREM: If a Banach space contains a bounded δ-tree then it fails RNP

[A tree in a Banach space X is a sequence (x_n) s.t.

$$x_n = \frac{1}{2}(x_{2n} + x_{2n+1}) \quad \forall n$$

A tree is a bounded δ-tree if $\sup \|x_n\| < \infty$ and

$$\|x_n - x_{2n}\| \geq \delta, \quad \|x_n - x_{2n+1}\| \geq \delta$$]



Proof. Define F : dyadic intervals $\longrightarrow X$ as follows

$$F([0,1]) = x_1 \mu[0,1)$$

$$F([0,1/2)) = x_2 \mu[0,1/2)$$

$$F([1/2,1)) = x_3 \mu[1/2,1)$$

$$F\left(\left[\frac{k}{2^n}, \frac{k+1}{2^n}\right)\right) = x_{2^n+k}$$

$$0 \leq k \leq 2^n - 1$$

(Notice $F([0,1)) = F([0,1/2)) + F([1/2,1))$.)

$$F([0,1/4)) = x_4 \mu[0,1/4)$$

Define T : dyadic simple functions $\longrightarrow X$ by

$$T\left(\sum \alpha_i \chi_{I_i}\right) = \sum \alpha_i F(I_i)$$

dyadic intervals

T is well-defined

$$\left\|T\left(\sum \alpha_i \chi_{I_i}\right)\right\| \le \sum |\alpha_i| \, \|F(I_i)\|$$

$$\le \sum |\alpha_i| \sup_n \|x_n\| \, \mu(I_i)$$

$$= \sup \|x_n\| \, \left\|\sum \alpha_i \chi_{I_i}\right\|_{L_1([0,1])}$$

Hence T is bounded on a dense subset of $L_1([0,1])$ and so has a continuous extension to all of $L_1[0,1]$

Suppose T is representable.

$$T(f) = \int f g \, d\mu$$

Then

$$F(I) = T(\chi_I) = \int_I g \, d\mu$$

Also $E_{\pi_n}(g) \to g$ in $L_1([0,1], X)$. But

$$\|E_{\pi_n} g - E_{\pi_{n+1}} g\| \ge \delta$$

PROPOSITION: Let $T : L_1(\mu) \to X$ be a bounded linear operator. Define for $E \in \Sigma$, $T \circ E(f) := T(f \chi_E)$. Then TFAE

1. T is representable
2. $\forall \varepsilon > 0$ $\exists E$ with $\mu(\Omega \setminus E) < \varepsilon$ s.t. $T \circ E$ is weakly compact
3. $\forall \varepsilon > 0$ $\exists E$ with $\mu(\Omega \setminus E) < \varepsilon$ s.t. $T \circ E$ is norm compact
4. $\forall A \in \Sigma$ of positive measure $\exists E \subset A$, $\mu(E) > 0$, s.t. $T \circ E$ is weakly compact
5. $\forall A \in \Sigma$ of positive measure $\exists E \subset A$, $\mu(E) > 0$, s.t. $T \circ E$ is norm compact

Proof. Suppose (1) holds. Define

$$G(E) := T(\chi_E)$$

Since T is representable, G has a Bochner derivative g. Hence, if $\varepsilon > 0$ there exists $E \in \Sigma$ with $\mu(\Omega \setminus E) < \varepsilon$ such that

$$K := \left\{ \frac{G(A)}{\mu(A)} : A \subset E \right\}$$

is norm compact

Let $f = \sum \alpha_i \chi_{A_i}$, with $\|f\| = \sum |\alpha_i| \mu(A_i) \leq 1$. Then

$$T \circ E \left(\sum \alpha_i \chi_{A_i} \right) = \sum \alpha_i T(\chi_{A_i \cap E}) = \sum \alpha_i G(A_i \cap E)$$

$$= \sum' \alpha_i \mu(A_i \cap E) \frac{G(A_i \cap E)}{\mu(A_i \cap E)}$$

$$\in \overline{co}\left(K \cup -K \cup \{0\} \right)$$

But $K \cup -K \cup \{0\}$ is norm compact, so by Mazur's theorem $\overline{co}(K \cup -K \cup \{0\})$ is also norm compact. Hence

$$T \circ E\left(\text{unit ball of } L_1(\mu)\right) \subset \overline{co}(K \cup -K \cup \{0\})$$

shows that $T \circ E$ is norm compact (and hence also weakly compact). Therefore (2) and (3) hold.

Still supposing that (1) holds, let $A \in \Sigma$ be of positive measure. For the same reason as before, choose $B \in \Sigma$ such that $\mu(\Omega \setminus B) < \mu(A)$ and

$$K = \left\{ \frac{G(F)}{\mu(F)} : F \subset B \right\}$$

is norm compact. Let $E = A \cap B$. Then

$$\mu(\Omega) < \mu(A) + \mu(B) = \mu(A \cup B) - \mu(A \cap B)$$

and so $\mu(A \cap B) > 0$. For the same reason as before, $T \circ E$ is norm compact (and hence also weakly compact). Therefore (4) and (5) hold.

Now suppose (2) holds. Again define

$$G(E) = T(\chi_E)$$

Then G is a μ-continuous vector measure of bounded variation. Let $A \in \Sigma$ be of positive measure. By (2) choose E with $\mu(\Omega \setminus E) < \mu(A)$ and $T \circ E$ weakly compact. If $B = E \cap A$, then $\mu(B) > 0$

and for each $F \subset B$

$$\frac{G(F)}{\mu(F)} = \frac{T(\chi_F)}{\mu(F)} = \frac{T(\chi_F \chi_E)}{\mu(F)} = \frac{T\circ E(\chi_F)}{\mu(F)}$$

$$= T\circ E\left(\frac{\chi_F}{\mu(F)}\right)$$

and so

$$\left\{\frac{G(F)}{\mu(F)} : F \subset B\right\} \subset T\circ E\left(\text{unit ball of } L_1(\mu)\right)$$

Therefore $\{G(F)/\mu(F) : F \subset B\}$ is relatively weakly compact, whence G has a Bochner derivative. Therefore T is representable.

The same proof shows that if $T\circ E$ is norm compact, then $\{G(F)/\mu(F) : F \in B\}$ is relatively norm compact, so also relatively weakly compact, and thus again T is representable.

That (4) and (5) imply (1) follows in exactly the same way.

$\blacksquare$

2/27 VECTOR MEASURES

Given bounded δ-tree (x_n)

$$\|x_n - x_{2n}\| \geq \delta \qquad x_n = \frac{x_{2n} + x_{2n+1}}{2}$$
$$\|x_n - x_{2n+1}\| \geq \delta$$

Take dyadic partitions

$$\Pi_1 = \{ [0,1] \}$$
$$\Pi_2 = \{ [0,1/2) , [1/2, 1) \}$$
$$\vdots$$

Put $f_1 = x_1 \chi_{[0,1)}$, $f_2 = x_2 \chi_{[0,1/2)} + x_3 \chi_{[1/2,1)}$

$$\begin{tikzcd}[column sep=small]
 & & & x_1 \arrow[dl, no head] \arrow[dr, no head] & & & & f_1 \arrow[llll, leftrightarrow] \\
 & & x_2 \arrow[dl, no head] \arrow[d, no head] & & x_3 \arrow[d, no head] \arrow[dr, no head] & & & f_2 \arrow[lll, leftrightarrow] \\
 & x_4 & x_5 & & x_6 & x_6 & & f_3 \arrow[ll, leftrightarrow] \\
 & & & \vdots & & & & \vdots
\end{tikzcd}$$

For each dyadic interval E, set $F(E) = x_E \mu(E)$. Notice

① F is additive on dyadic intervals by averaging property of tree

Define $T : L_1(\mu) \longrightarrow X$ on the dyadic simple functions by

$$T\left(\sum \alpha_i \chi_{I_i}\right) := \sum \alpha_i F(I_i)$$

well-defined because F is additive.

$$\left\| T\left(\sum \alpha_i \chi_{I_i}\right)\right\| \leq \sum |\alpha_i| \mu(I_i) \left\| \frac{F(I_i)}{\mu(I_i)} \right\|$$

$$\leq \underbrace{M}_{\text{bound for tree}} \left\| \sum \alpha_i \chi_{I_i} \right\|_{L_1}$$

element of tree

Therefore T has a bounded extension to all of $L_1[0,1]$.
Now suppose X has RNP and put

$$G(E) = T(\chi_E)$$

for all Borel sets E. Since X has RNP, T is representable, i.e. G has a Bochner derivative $g : [0,1] \to X$
Now $E_{\pi_n}(g) \to g$ in $L_1(\mu, X)$. In particular

$$\int_{[0,1]} \| E_{\pi_{n+1}}(g) - E_{\pi_n}(g) \|_X \, d\mu \to 0 \quad \text{as } n \to \infty$$

But note

$$E_{\pi_n}(g) = \sum_{E \in \pi_n} \frac{G(E)}{\mu(E)} \chi_E = \sum_{E \in \pi_n} \frac{F(E)}{\mu(E)} \chi_E$$

$$= \sum_{E \in \pi_n} x_E \chi_E$$

Write

$$\begin{array}{lccccc}
\pi_n : & I_1 & I_2 & \cdots & & I_{2^{n-1}} \\
 & \wedge & \wedge & & & \wedge \\
\pi_{n+1} & J_{11} \; J_{12} & J_{21} \; J_{22} & \cdots & &
\end{array}$$

Notice if $t \in J_{11}$, then

$$E_{\pi_n} g(t) - E_{\pi_{n+1}}(g)(t) = x_{I_1} - x_{J_{11}}$$

$$\Longrightarrow \quad \| E_{\pi_n} g(t) - E_{\pi_{n+1}} g(t) \| \geq \| x_{I_1} - x_{J_{11}} \| \geq \delta$$

Same argument shows $\| E_{\pi_n} g - E_{\pi_{n+1}} g \|_X \geq \delta$, and so

$$\underline{\lim_n} \int_{[0,1]} \| E_{\pi_n}(g) - E_{\pi_{n+1}}(g) \| d\mu \geq \delta \quad ↯$$

$\boxtimes$

Hence RNP $\Rightarrow$ no bounded δ - trees $\Rightarrow$ δ trees must grow.

EXAMPLE : Bounded δ - tree in c_0

$x_1 = (0, 0, 0, \ldots)$ $\qquad$ $x_4 = (0, 1, 1, 0, \ldots)$

$x_2 = (0, 1, 0, \ldots)$ $\qquad$ $x_5 = (0, 1, -1, 0, \ldots)$

$x_3 = (0, -1, 0, \ldots)$ $\qquad$ $x_6 = (0, -1, 1, 0, \ldots)$

$x_7 = (0, -1, -1, 0, \ldots)$

Bounded δ- tree in $L_1[0,1]$

$$x_1 = \chi_{[0,1]}$$

$$x_2 = \frac{\chi_{[0,1/2]}}{\mu[0,1/2]} \qquad x_3 = \frac{\chi_{[1/2,1]}}{\mu[1/2,1]}$$

keep splitting

COROLLARY: Reflexive spaces and separable duals do not have bounded δ- trees

COROLLARY: Neither $L_1[0,1]$ nor c_0 are isomorphic to dual spaces

Proof. Both are separable spaces without RNP but spaces isomorphic to separable duals have RNP

COROLLARY: If every separable subspace of X is a copy of a subspace of a separable dual space, then X has RNP

Proof. By hypothesis every separable subspace of X has RNP.

COROLLARY: $\ell_1(\Gamma)$ for any Γ has RNP

Proof. Any separable subspace of $\ell_1(\Gamma)$ is supported on at most countably many γ's. Therefore any separable subspace of $\ell_1(\Gamma)$ is a copy of a subspace of $\ell_1 = c_0^*$.

COROLLARY: Every separable subspace of X has a separable dual implies X^* has RNP

Proof. Let M be a separable subspace of X^*. We shall show that M is isometric to a subspace of a separable dual.

Take a dense seq. (x_n^*) of M. Select sequences $(x_{m,n})_{m=1}^\infty$ in X s.t. $\|x_{m,n}\| = 1$ and

$$|x_n^*(x_{m,n})| \geq \left(1 - \frac{1}{m}\right)\|x_n^*\|$$

Let $Y = \overline{sp}(x_{m,n} : m,n \in \mathbb{N})$. Y is separable. The hypothesis says that Y^* is separable. Define $T: M \to Y^*$ by

$$T(x^*)(y) := x^*(y)$$

Obviously $\|T\| \leq 1$. Also

$$\|T(x_m^*)\| \geq \sup_n |x_m^*(x_{m,n})| \geq \|x_m^*\|$$

Hence T is an isometry because (x_m^*) is dense in M. $\boxtimes$

COROLLARY: WCG dual spaces have RNP

Proof. Recall X is WCG if it is the closed linear span of a weakly compact subset. (Reflexive spaces and separable spaces are both WCG (for separable spaces take $x_n / \|x_n\| n$))

To prove the corollary, we shall show that if X is such that X^* is WCG, then every separable subspace of X has a separable dual. Let Y be a separable subspace of X. Then

$$Y^* = X^* / Y^\perp$$

and $X^*/Y^\perp$ is WCG because X^* is WCG (take image of weakly compact set in X^* under quotient map) Let W be a weakly compact subset of Y^* that generates Y^*

$$Y^* = \overline{sp}\,(W)$$

Notice that W is w^*-compact. Since Y is separable, the w^*-topology on W is a metric topology. Since W is w^*-compact, W is w^*-separable. Since W is also weakly compact, and w^* is weaker than weak, the weak* and weak topology agree on W. Hence W is weakly separable $\Longrightarrow$ norm separable. Therefore

$$Y^* = \overline{sp}\,(W)$$

is also norm separable.

$\square$

(Subspaces of WCG need not be WCG)

<u>**COROLLARY**</u>: X^* a subspace of WCG space $\Rightarrow$ X^* has RNP

Proof. Let M be a separable subspace of X. Want to show M^* is separable. Choose a mapping $T : \ell_1 \longrightarrow M$ (onto) (every separable subspace is quotient of ℓ_1)

$$M^* = X^*/M^\perp$$

isomorphism into since T onto

$$\begin{tikzcd} X^* \arrow[r, "Q"] \arrow[d, "I"'] & M^* \arrow[r, "T^*"] & \ell_\infty \\ Y \arrow[urr, dashed, "S"] & & \end{tikzcd}$$

(WCG)

To find S use Hahn-Banach coordinatewise

Now the weakly compact sets in ℓ_∞ are norm separable (ℓ_∞ is dual of a separable space). Therefore $S(Y)$ is norm separable ($S(Y)$ is WCG since Y is WCG) Therefore $T^*(M^*)$ is separable Therefore M^* is separable since T^* is an isomorphism. ▨

Example: $\ell_1(\Gamma)$ is a dual space with RNP which is not <u>WCG</u> (For uncountable Γ)

(Since $\ell_1(\Gamma)$ has the Schur property, the weakly compact sets = norm compact sets by Eberlein-Smulian. Hence $\ell_1(\Gamma)$, if were WCG, would be the closed linear span of a separable set, and hence would be separable But $\ell_1(\Gamma)$ is not separable if Γ is uncountable)

MARTINGALES

Let (Ω, Σ, μ) be as usual and $\mathcal{B}$ a sub-σ-field of Σ. Take $f \in L_1(\mu)$. Define λ on $\mathcal{B}$ by

$$\lambda(E) = \int_E f \, d\mu$$

Notice $\lambda \ll \mu|_{\mathcal{B}}$. Therefore there exists $\underset{\text{unique}}{\wedge}$ $g \in L_1(\mathcal{B}, \mu|_{\mathcal{B}})$ (by ordinary RN theorem) s.t.

$$\lambda(E) = \int_E g \, d\mu \quad \forall E \in \mathcal{B}$$

We write $E(f|\mathcal{B}) = g$ (conditional expectation of f given $\mathcal{B}$)

Properties of $E(\cdot|\mathcal{B})$

① linear (by uniqueness of RN derivatives)
② contraction on $L_1(\mu)$

$$\int_\Omega |g| \, d\mu = \underset{\text{on } B}{\operatorname{var}} \int_{(\cdot)} g \, d\mu = \underset{\text{on } B}{\operatorname{var}} \int_{(\cdot)} f \, d\mu \leq \underset{\text{on } \Sigma}{\operatorname{var}} \int_{(\cdot)} f \, d\mu = \int_\Omega |f| \, d\mu$$

③ contraction on $L_p(\mu)$ $1 \leq p < \infty$

follows from Jensen's inequality

3/1 VECTOR MEASURES

THEOREM: $E(\cdot|\mathcal{B})$ is a contractive projection on L_p

To get $E(\cdot|\mathcal{B})$ defined on $L_p(\mu, X)$ we define $E(\cdot|\mathcal{B})$ on simple functions by

conditional expectation in $\mathbb{R}$

$$E\Big(\underbrace{\sum x_i \chi_{E_i}}_{\text{disjoint}} \Big| \mathcal{B}\Big) = \sum_{i=1}^{n} x_i E(\chi_{E_i}|\mathcal{B})$$

Notice

$$\left(\int_\Omega \| E(\sum x_i \chi_{E_i} |\mathcal{B})\|^p d\mu\right)^{1/p} = \left(\int_\Omega \|\sum x_i E(\chi_{E_i}|\mathcal{B})\|^p d\mu\right)^{1/p}$$

$$\leq \left(\int_\Omega \left(\sum \|x_i\| E(\chi_{E_i}|\mathcal{B})\right)^p d\mu\right)^{1/p}$$

$$= \left\| E\left(\sum \|x_i\| \chi_{E_i} |\mathcal{B}\right)\right\|_p$$

$$\leq \left\| \sum \|x_i\| \chi_{E_i}\right\|_p = \left\|\sum x_i \chi_{E_i}\right\|_{L_p(\mu, X)}$$

Therefore $E(\cdot|\mathcal{B})$ has a contractive extension to all of $L_p(\mu, X)$ $(1 \leq p < \infty)$ because simple functions are dense in $L_p(\mu, X)$.

It is easily checked that $E(f|\mathcal{B}) = g$ if and only if g is $\mathcal{B}$ measurable and

$$\text{Bochner-}\int_E f\,d\mu = \int_E g\,d\mu \quad \forall E \in \mathcal{B}$$

DEFINITION: Let $(\mathcal{B}_\tau : \tau \in T)$ be an increasing net of sub-σ-fields of $\mathcal{S}$. Let $(f_\tau : \tau \in T)$ be a net of functions such that f_τ is $\mathcal{B}_\tau$-measurable for all τ. Then $(f_\tau, \mathcal{B}_\tau : \tau \in T)$ is called a martingale in $L_p(\mu, X)$ if

① each $f_\tau \in L_p(\mu, X)$

② $E(f_\tau | \mathcal{B}_{\tau_0}) \overset{a.e.}{=} f_{\tau_0}$ for all $\tau \geq \tau_0$

Examples

① Fix $f \in L_p(\mu, X)$ and define $f_\tau := E(f | \mathcal{B}_\tau)$

Each f_τ is obviously $\mathcal{B}_\tau$-measurable. Let $\tau \geq \tau_0$. We know f_{τ_0} is the unique $\mathcal{B}_{\tau_0}$ measurable function s.t.

$$\int_A f \, d\mu = \int_A f_{\tau_0} \, d\mu \quad \forall A \in \mathcal{B}_{\tau_0}$$

Also

$$\int_A f \, d\mu = \int_A f_\tau \, d\mu \quad \forall A \in \mathcal{B}_\tau$$

Hence

$$\int_A f_\tau \, d\mu = \int_A f_{\tau_0} \, d\mu \quad \forall A \in \mathcal{B}_{\tau_0} \subset \mathcal{B}_\tau$$

Therefore $E(f_\tau | \mathcal{B}_{\tau_0}) = f_{\tau_0}$

② Let $F : \Sigma \longrightarrow X$ be any μ-continuous vector measure. Put

$$f_\pi = \sum_{A \in \pi} \frac{F(A)}{\mu(A)} \chi_A$$

for all partitions π. Then $(f_\pi, \sigma(\pi) : \pi \text{ a partition})$ is a martingale. Take $\pi_1 \le \pi_2$. If $A \in \pi_1$, then

$$\int_A f_{\pi_2}\, d\mu = F(A) = \int_A f_{\pi_1}\, d\mu$$

and so $E(f_{\pi_2} \mid \sigma(\pi_1)) = f_{\pi_1}$

③ Let $(\Omega, \Sigma, \mu) = [0,1)$ with Lebesgue measure. Let (x_n) be a tree in X. Write

$$f_1 = x_1 \chi_{[0,1)}$$

$$f_2 = x_2 \chi_{[0,1/2)} + x_3 \chi_{[1/2,1)}$$

$$f_3 = x_4 \chi_{[0,1/4)} + x_5 \chi_{[1/4,1/2)} + x_6 \chi_{[1/2,3/4)} + x_7 \chi_{[3/4,1)}$$

Let $\mathcal{B}_1 = \sigma([0,1))$, $\mathcal{B}_2 = \sigma([0,1/2), [1/2,1))$, etc. The averaging property of trees shows that we obtain a martingale

Essential property of martingales

Let $(f_\tau, \mathcal{B}_\tau)$ be a martingale in $L_p(\mu, X)$. Take $A \in \bigcup_\tau \mathcal{B}_\tau$. Choose τ_0 s.t. $A \in \mathcal{B}_{\tau_0}$. Note that $A \in \mathcal{B}_\tau$ $\forall \tau \geq \tau_0$. Also observe that

$$\int_A f_\tau \, d\mu = \int_A f_{\tau_0} \, d\mu \qquad \forall \tau \geq \tau_0$$

Therefore

$$\lim_\tau \int_A f_\tau \, d\mu = F(A) \text{ exists}$$

limit measure

$\forall A \in \bigcup \mathcal{B}_\tau$

THEOREM: $(1 \leq p < \infty)$ A martingale in $L_p(\mu, X)$ converges (in $L_p(\mu,X)$ norm) iff its limit measure has R-N derivative in $L_p(\mu, X)$, i.e. $\exists f \in L_p(\mu, X)$ s.t.

$$F(A) = \int_A f \, d\mu$$

$\forall A \in \bigcup \mathcal{B}_\tau$

Remark: This is false in $L_\infty(\mu, \mathbb{R})$. Take a function f in $L_\infty(\mu, \mathbb{R})$ that is not L_∞-limit of step functions. Take (Π_n) to be the sequence of dyadic partitions. Put

$$f_n = \sum_{A \in \Pi_n} \frac{\int_A f \, d\mu}{\mu(A)} \chi_A \qquad \text{(martingale)}$$

and suppose $\lim f_n = g$ exists in $L_\infty(\mu, \mathbb{R})$ norm.
Then if $A \in \pi_n$

$$\int_A f \, d\mu = \int_A f_{n_0} d\mu \xrightarrow[n_0 \to \infty]{} \int g \, d\mu$$

Hence $\int_A f \, d\mu = \int_A g \, d\mu$ $\forall$ dyadic intervals $\Rightarrow f = g$ a.e. ↯

Proof of theorem. ($\Rightarrow$) Suppose $\lim f_\tau = f$ exists in $L_p(\mu, X)$ norm
Then

$$\int_A f_\tau \, d\mu \longrightarrow \int_A f \, d\mu \quad \forall A \in \Sigma$$

Therefore

$$F(A) = \lim_\tau \int_A f_\tau \, d\mu = \int_A f \, d\mu$$

$\forall A \in \bigcup \mathcal{B}_\tau$

($\Leftarrow$) Suppose the limit measure has a R-N derivative f, i.e.

$$\lim_\tau \int_A f_\tau \, d\mu = F(A) = \int_A f \, d\mu \quad \forall A \in \bigcup \mathcal{B}_\tau$$

By the martingale property

$$\int_A f_{\tau_0} d\mu = \int_A f \, d\mu \quad \forall A \in \mathcal{B}_{\tau_0}$$

Therefore $E(f|\mathcal{B}_{\tau_0}) = f_{\tau_0}$. If necessary replace f by $E(f|\sigma(\cup\mathcal{B}_\tau))$
Let $\varepsilon>0$. Since f is $\sigma(\cup\mathcal{B}_\tau)$-measurable and $\cup\mathcal{B}_\tau$ is a field of sets, there exist a $\cup\mathcal{B}_\tau$-simple function f_ε s.t.

$$\|f - f_\varepsilon\|_p < \varepsilon/2$$

Pick τ_0 s.t. f_ε is $\mathcal{B}_{\tau_0}$-measurable, i.e.

$$E(f_\varepsilon|\mathcal{B}_\tau) = f_\varepsilon \quad \forall \tau \geq \tau_0$$

Hence

$$\begin{aligned} \tau \geq \tau_0 \Rightarrow \|f - f_\tau\|_p &\leq \|f - f_\varepsilon\|_p + \|f_\varepsilon - f_\tau\|_p \\ &= \|f - f_\varepsilon\|_p + \|E((f_\varepsilon - f)|\mathcal{B}_\tau)\|_p \\ &\leq \|f - f_\varepsilon\|_p + \|f_\varepsilon - f\|_p \leq \varepsilon \end{aligned}$$

$\blacksquare$

<u>COROLLARY</u>: $(f_\tau, \mathcal{B}_\tau : \tau \in T)$ is $L_p(\mu, X)$ convergent $\Leftrightarrow$
$\exists f \in L_p(\mu, X)$ s.t. $E(f|\mathcal{B}_\tau) = f_\tau$

Proof. Look at proof above

DEFINITION: A martingale $(f_\tau, \mathcal{B}_\tau : \tau \in T)$ is called uniformly integrable if

$$\lim_{\substack{\mu(E)\to 0 \\ E\in\mathcal{B}_\tau}} \int_E \|f_\tau\| \, d\mu = 0$$

uniformly in τ

THEOREM: Let X have RNP. Then $L_1(\mu, X)$ bounded uniformly integrable martingales converge in $L_1(\mu, X)$ norm

Proof. Let $(f_\tau, \mathcal{B}_\tau)$ be such a martingale. Then the limit measure is μ-continuous (from uniform integrability). Also the limit measure is of bounded variation. Let π be a partition Ω into $\bigcup \mathcal{B}_\tau$-sets. Let F be the limit measure.

$$\sum_{E\in\pi} \|F(E)\| = \sum_{E\in\pi} \left\| \int_E f_{\tau_0} \, d\mu \right\| \quad \text{where } \tau_0 \text{ is s.t. } \pi \subset \mathcal{B}_{\tau_0}$$

$$\leq \sum_{E\in\pi} \int_E \|f_{\tau_0}\| \, d\mu$$

$$= \|f_{\tau_0}\|_1 \leq K \quad (\text{by } L_1\text{-bdd hypothesis})$$

By something in Chapter 1, the limit measure has a bounded variation μ-continuous extension to $\sigma(\bigcup \mathcal{B}_\tau)$. By RNP, $\exists f \in L_1(\mu, X)$ s.t.

94a

$F(E) = \lim_{\tau} \int_E g_\tau \, d\mu \quad \forall E \in \bigcup \mathcal{B}_\tau$ (field)

Let $\varepsilon > 0$ and choose δ s.t. $\mu(E) < \delta$, $E \in \mathcal{B}_\tau \overset{(*)}{\Longrightarrow} \int_E \| g_\tau \| d\mu < \varepsilon \quad \forall \tau$

Let $E \in \bigcup \mathcal{B}_\tau$, $\mu(E) < \delta$. Then $E \in \mathcal{B}_{\tau_0}$ for some τ_0 and

$F(E) = \int_E g_{\tau_0} d\mu$. Hence by $(*)$ $\| F(E) \| < \varepsilon$.

Or go through operators

$$F(E) = \int_E f \, d\mu$$

Hence $f_\tau \to f$ in $L_1(\mu, X)$ norm.

<u>COROLLARY</u>: Let $1 < p < \infty$ and X have RNP. Then $L_p(\mu, X)$ bounded martingales converge in $L_p(\mu, X)$ norm.

Proof $1 < p < \infty$ + L_p bdd + Holder inequality $\Rightarrow$ uniformly integrable

$$\left\| \int_E f_\tau \, d\mu \right\| = \left\| \int_\Omega f_\tau \chi_E \, d\mu \right\| \leq \| f_\tau \|_p \, \| \chi_E \|_q \to 0$$

uniformly in τ as $\mu(E) \to 0$

Thus $\lim f_\tau = f$ in L_1-norm. If we can show $f \in L_p(\mu, X)$, then we'll have shown limit measure has an $L_p(\mu, X)$ derivative, and we'll be done. To this end, take τ_n s.t. $f_{\tau_n} \to f$ a.e. Then

$$\int \|f\|^p \, d\mu \leq \varliminf_n \int \|f_{\tau_n}\|^p \, d\mu \leq (L_p\text{- bd for martingale})^p$$

Hence $f \in L_p(\mu, X)$

$\boxtimes$

3/6 VECTOR MEASURES

THEOREM: $L_1(\mu, X)$ bounded uniformly integrable martingales converge in $L_1(\mu, X)$ norm implies X has RNP.

Proof. Let $F: \Sigma \longrightarrow X$ be μ-continuous and bounded variation. Let

$$f_\pi = \sum_{E \in \pi} \frac{F(E)}{\mu(E)} \chi_E$$

This is a martingale

$$F \ll \mu \implies (f_\pi) \text{ uniformly integrable}$$
$$F \text{ bdd var.} \implies (f_\pi) \ L_1\text{-bdd}$$

Hence $f_\pi \longrightarrow f$ in $L_1(\mu, X)$ norm and f is a derivative of F ▨

LEMMA (Maximal lemma) Let $(f_n, \mathcal{B}_n)$ be a martingale in $L_1(\mu, X)$. Let $\delta > 0$ and put

$$S_\delta := \{ \omega : \sup_n \|f_n(\omega)\|_X > \delta \}$$

Then

$$\varlimsup_n \int_{S_\delta} (\|f_n\| - \delta) \, d\mu \geq 0$$

96a

Note $\sigma(\pi)$ = set of all finite unions of sets in π (since π is finite & disjoint sets)

$\mathcal{B}_\pi = \sigma(\pi)$ $\quad F \ll \mu \implies |F| \ll \mu$. $\forall \varepsilon > 0\ \exists \delta > 0$ s.t. $\mu(E) < \delta \Rightarrow |F|(E) < \varepsilon$

If $\underset{\mu(E)<\delta}{E \in \mathcal{B}_\pi}$, then E is the finite union of sets in π, i.e. $E = \bigcup_{A \in \tau} A$, $\tau \subset \pi$

$$\int_E \|f_\pi\| \, d\mu = \sum_{A \in \tau} \int_A \|f_\pi\| \, d\mu \le \sum_{A \in \tau} |F|(A) = |F|(\cup A) = |F|(E) < \varepsilon$$

$$\|f_\pi\|_{L_1} = \int \|f_\pi\| \, d\mu = \int \sum_{E \in \pi} \frac{\|F(E)\|}{\mu(E)} \chi_E \, d\mu = \sum_{E \in \pi} \|F(E)\| \le |F|(\Omega)$$

Consequently

$$\mu(S_\delta) \leq \frac{1}{\delta} \sup_n \|f_n\|_1$$

Proof. To prove the last statement from the penultimate one, select $n_1 < n_2 < \dots$ s.t.

$$(?) \quad \int_{S_\delta} (\|f_{n_i}\| - \delta)\, d\mu \geq 0$$

Then

$$\sup_n \|f_n\|_1 \geq \int_{S_\delta} \|f_{n_i}\| \geq \delta \mu(S_\delta)$$

Hold up on rest of proof

need $\mathbb{N}$, not general index set

COROLLARY: An $L_1(\mu, X)$ convergent martingale $(f_n, \mathcal{B}_n)$ converges a.e.

Proof. Let $(f_n, \mathcal{B}_n)$ be $L_1(\mu, X)$ convergent martingale. Let $\varepsilon, \delta > 0$ and pick n_0 s.t.

$$m, n \geq n_0 \implies \|f_n - f_m\|_1 < \varepsilon\delta$$

Fix $m \geq n_0$. Consider $(f_n - f_m, \mathcal{B}_n : n \geq m)$. This is a martingale. By the lemma

97 a

Select $n_1 < n_2 < \cdots$ s.t. $\int_{S_\delta} (\|f_{n_i}\| - \delta)\, d\mu \geq -\frac{1}{i}$. Then

$$\sup_n \| \|f_n\| \|_1 \geq \sup_i \int_{S_\delta} \|f_{n_i}\| \, d\mu \geq \sup_i \left(\delta\mu(S_\delta) - \frac{1}{i} \right) = \delta\mu(S_\delta)$$

$$\mu\left(\{\omega : \sup_{n\geq m} \|f_n(\omega) - f_m(\omega)\|_X > \delta\}\right) < \frac{1}{\delta}\sup_n \|f_n - f_m\|_1 < \varepsilon$$

It follows quickly that (f_n) is almost uniformly Cauchy and hence a.e. convergent.

$\blacksquare$

Proof of maximal lemma (cont.)

Put $S_\delta^m := [\|f_m\|_X > \delta,\ \|f_j\|_X \leq \delta \text{ for } j<m]$. Notice

$$S_\delta = \bigcup_m S_\delta^m$$

$$S_\delta^m \cap S_\delta^n = \phi \quad n \neq m$$

$$S_\delta^m \in \mathcal{B}_m$$

Now

S_δ^n's are disjoint with union S_δ

$$\overline{\lim_n} \int_{S_\delta} (\|f_n\| - \delta)\, d\mu = \overline{\lim_n} \lim_k \sum_{m=1}^{k} \int_{S_\delta^m} (\|f_n\| - \delta)\, d\mu$$

$E(\cdot|\mathcal{B}_m)$ is a contraction on L_1

$$\geq \overline{\lim_n} \lim_k \sum_{m=1}^{k} \int_{S_\delta^m} (\|f_m\| - \delta)\, d\mu \geq 0$$

(fix k - take large enough n)

$\blacksquare$

98a

Let $\varepsilon > 0$. $\forall n$ $\exists m_n$ s.t. $\mu(\overbrace{\{\omega : \sup_{k \geq m_n} \|f_k(\omega) - f_{m_n}(\omega)\| > 1/2^n\}}^{\Omega \setminus E_n}) < \varepsilon/2^n$

Let $E = \bigcap E_n$. Then $\mu(\Omega\setminus E) = \mu(\bigcup \Omega \setminus E_n) < \varepsilon$. Let $\delta > 0$ and choose n_0 st. $1/2^{n_0} < \delta/2$. If $n, k > m_{n_0}$, then if $\omega \in E$, $\omega \in E_{n_0} \Rightarrow$

$$\|f_n(\omega) - f_k(\omega)\| \leq \|f_n(\omega) - f_{n_0}(\omega)\| + \|f_k(\omega) - f_{n_0}(\omega)\| < 1/2^{n_0} + 1/2^{n_0} < \delta$$

Hence $(f_n \chi_E(\omega))$ is uniformly Cauchy.

Hence $\forall n$ $\exists E_n$ st. $\mu(\Omega \setminus E_n) < 1/2^n$ + $(f_m \chi_{E_n})_{m=1}^{\infty}$ is uniformly Cauchy in X. Let $F = \{\omega : \omega$ is in infinitely many $\Omega\setminus E_n\}$. Then $\mu(F) = 0$. If $\omega \notin F$, then $\exists n_0$ st. $\omega \notin E_{n_0}$. Then $(f_m(\omega)) = (f_m \chi_{E_{n_0}}(\omega))$ is Cauchy in X, so $f_m(\omega)$ converges. Since $f_m \to f$ in $L_1(\mu, X)$, we must have $f_m(\omega) \to f(\omega)$. Hence f_m converges to f a.e.

$$\delta\mu\left(\bigcup_{m=1}^{n} S_\delta^m\right) = \delta \sum_{m=1}^{n} \mu(S_\delta^m) = \sum_{m=1}^{n} \int_{S_\delta^m} \delta \, d\mu \leq \sum_{m=1}^{n} \int_{S_\delta^m} \|f_m\| d\mu$$

$$\leq \sum_{m=1}^{n} \int_{S_\delta^m} \|f_n\| d\mu = \int_{\bigcup_{m=1}^{n} S_\delta^m} \|f_n\| d\mu \leq \int_{S_\delta} \|f_n\| d\mu$$

Hence $\delta\mu(S_\delta) = \overline{\lim_n}\, \delta\mu\left(\bigcup_{m=1}^{n} S_\delta^m\right) \leq \overline{\lim_n} \int_{S_\delta} \|f_n\| d\mu$

$$\Rightarrow \overline{\lim} \int_{S_\delta} (\|f_n\| - \delta) \, d\mu \geq 0$$

HW/ (Metivier) Let $(f_n, \mathcal{B}_n)$ be an $L_1(\mu, X)$ bounded martingale and uniformly integrable s.t. $\forall \omega$ $\exists$ weakly compact set $K_\omega \subset X$ s.t. $f_n(\omega) \in K_\omega$ $\forall n$. Then f_n converges in $L_1(\mu, X)$ norm. Hint $(x^* f_n)$ is a real martingale.

Tree interpretation: Let (x_n) be a bounded tree in X. Each point of $\{+1, -1\}^{\mathbb{N}}$ determines a path through the tree. Let λ = Haar measure. Then X RNP $\Rightarrow$ convergence along almost every path

BEGINNING OF RNP GEOMETRY (or How to stop X from having RNP)

Suppose we produce a martingale $(f_n, \mathcal{B}_n)$ in $L_1([0,1], X)$ s.t

Heuristic

1) $\sup_n \|f_n\|_\infty < \infty$ $\quad$ ($\Rightarrow L_1$-bdd + unif. integ.)

2) each f_n is countably valued

3) $\|f_n(t) - f_{n+1}(t)\| \geq \varepsilon$ for some $\varepsilon > 0$ and all n, t

Then X does not have RNP.

What does this mean? There exists a sequence (Δ_n) of (countable) partitions on Ω s.t. $\mathcal{B}_n = \sigma(\Delta_n)$ and such that

$$A \in \Delta_n \Rightarrow A = \bigcup_{\substack{E \in \Delta_{n+1} \\ E \subset A}} E \qquad (\Delta_n \leq \Delta_{n+1})$$

Write

$$f_n = \sum_{E \in \Delta_n} x_E \chi_E$$

Then ① forces $D := \{ x_E : E \in \Delta_n, n \in \mathbb{N} \}$ to be bounded. ③ forces

$$\|x_E - x_A\| \geq \varepsilon \quad \forall A \in \Delta_n,\ E \in \Delta_{n+1},\ E \subset A$$

The martingale property says

$$\int_A f_{n+1}\, d\mu = \int_A f_n\, d\mu \quad \forall A \in \Delta_n$$

$$\sum_{\substack{E \in \Delta_{n+1} \\ E \subset A}} x_E \mu(E) = x_A \mu(A)$$

i.e.

$$x_A = \sum_{\substack{E \in \Delta_{n+1} \\ E \subset A}} \frac{\mu(E)}{\mu(A)} x_E$$

infinite convex sum

Hence each $x \in D$ is the infinite convex sum of other things in D that are at least ε away from x (generalization of a tree)

DEFINITION: A set D in X is not σ-dentable if there exists $\varepsilon>0$ such that for each $x\in D$ there exists $(\alpha_n(x))$ with $\alpha_n(x)>0$

$$\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \alpha_n(x) = 1$$

and a sequence $(x_n(x))$ in D such that $\|x - x_n(x)\| \geq \varepsilon$ and

$$x = \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \alpha_n(x)\, x_n(x)$$

DEFINITION: A set D in X is not dentable if $\exists\, \varepsilon>0$ s.t.

$$x\in D \implies x \in \overline{co}\,(D\setminus B_\varepsilon(x))$$

Notice: Let $D = \{\text{unit vector basis in } \ell_2\} \cup \{0\}$. Note

$$0 \in \overline{co}\,(D\setminus B_{1/4}(0))$$ (unit vector basis converges weakly to 0)

but 0 is not of the form $\sum \alpha_n e_n$.

FACT: The closed unit ball of $L_\infty[0,1]$ is σ-dentable but not dentable

Example: No bounded infinite δ-tree is σ-dentable or dentable

THEOREM: (Maynard) Suppose X has a bounded non-σ-dentable subset D. Then there exist an $L_\infty(\mu, X)$ bounded martingale $(f_n, \mathcal{B}_n)$ of countably valued functions with values in D on $[0,1)$ and there exist $\delta > 0$ s.t.

$$\| f_n(t) - f_{n+1}(t) \|_X \geq \delta$$

$\forall n, \forall t \in [0,1)$. Hence bounded non-$\sigma$-dentable set implies no RNP.

Proof. Pick $\delta > 0$ s.t.

$$x \in D \Rightarrow x = \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \alpha_n(x)\, x_n(x)$$

Pick $\bar{x} \in D$ arbitrarily. Put $f_1 := \bar{x}\, \chi_{[0,1)}$ and $\mathcal{B}_1 = \{\emptyset, [0,1)\}$. Then

$$f_1 = \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \alpha_n(\bar{x})\, x_n(\bar{x})\, \chi_{[0,1)}$$

Set $\beta_0 = 0$, $\beta_m = \sum_{n=1}^{m} \alpha_n(\bar{x})$. Write

$$I_m = [\beta_{m-1}, \beta_m) \quad [\mu(I_m) = \alpha_m(\bar{x})]$$

Define

$$f_2 = \sum_{m=1}^{\infty} x_m(\bar{x})\, \chi_{I_m}$$

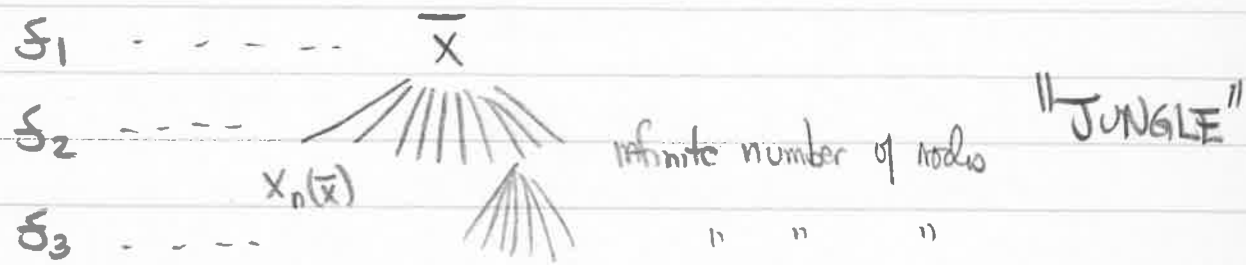
Observe

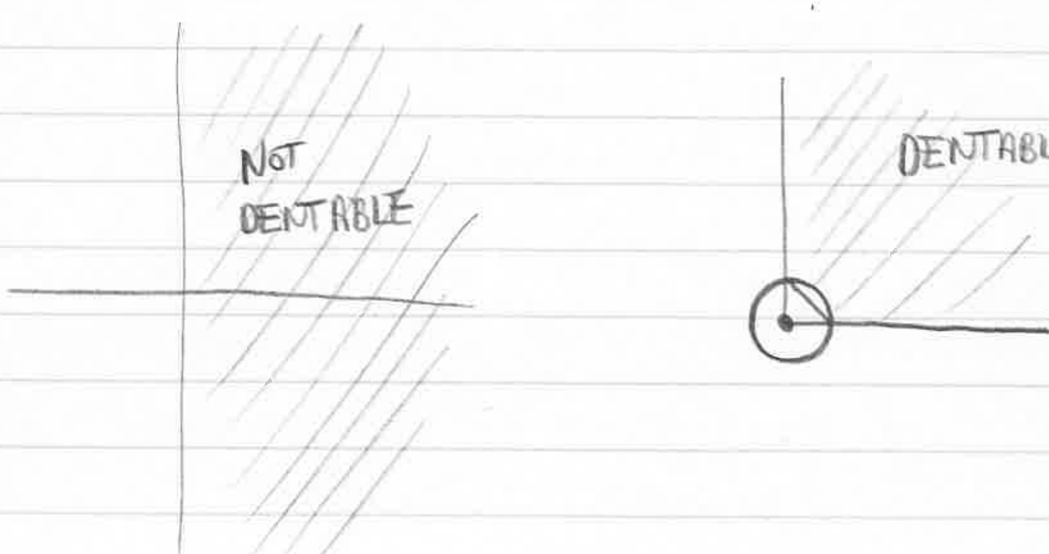
$$\int_{[0,1)} f_2\, d\mu = \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} x_m(\bar{x})\,\alpha_m(\bar{x}) = \bar{x} = \int_{[0,1)} f_1\, d\mu$$

Also observe that

$$\| f_2(t) - f_1(t) \|_X \geq \delta$$

To define f_3, expand each $x_m(\bar{x})$ and chop each I_m appropriately.





THEOREM (Huff, Davis-Phelps)
1973 Duke   1973 PAMS

If X has a bounded non-dentable set D, then there exists a $L_\infty(\mu, X)$ bounded non-L_1-convergent martingale with values in $\overline{co}(D)$.
Consequently bounded not dentable $\Rightarrow$ no RNP

Proof. Let D be the bdd non-dentable set. Chose $\varepsilon>0$ s.t.

$$x \in D \Rightarrow x \in \overline{co}(D \setminus B_\varepsilon(x))$$

We shall produce a sequence (f_n) and a sequence of countable partitions π_n s.t. $\pi_n \le \pi_{n+1}$,

① $$f_n = \sum_{E \in \pi_n} x_E \chi_E \qquad x_E \in D$$

② $$\| f_n(t) - f_{n+1}(t) \|_X \ge \varepsilon \quad \forall n, \forall t$$

③ $$\left\| \int_E (f_m - f_n)\, d\mu \right\| < \frac{\mu(E)}{2^n} \quad \forall E \in \pi_n, \forall m \ge n$$

Given this, we complete the proof as follows. Set

$$F(E) = \lim_n \int_E f_n\, d\mu \quad \forall E \in \cup \pi_n$$

exists by ③

Put

$$g_n = \sum_{E \in \pi_n} \frac{F(E)}{\mu(E)} \chi_E$$

g_n takes values in $\overline{co}(D)$

D bounded implies (g_n) is $L_1(\mu,X)$ bounded and uniformly integrable martingale. Also

$$\int_{[0,1]} \|f_n - g_n\| d\mu = \sum_{E\in\pi_n} \|\chi_E \mu(E) - F(E)\|$$

$$= \lim_m \sum_{E\in\pi_n} \left\| \int_E (f_n - f_m) \, d\mu \right\|$$

$$\leq \sum_{E\in\pi_n} \frac{\mu(E)}{2^n} \longrightarrow 0$$

Obviously (f_n) is not $L_1(\mu,X)$ convergent. Since

$$\int \|f_n - g_n\| d\mu \to 0$$

we see (g_n) is not Cauchy in $L_1(\mu,X)$ norm.

Note: There are two kinds of boundedness for $(f_n) \subset L_1(\mu,X)$

① $\sup_n \|f_n\|_1 < \infty$

② $\sup_n \sup_t \|f_n(t)\|_X < \infty$

Then ② $\Rightarrow$ ① but not conversely. ② also implies uniform integrability

3/13 Vector Measures

Left over: Produce a sequence of countable partitions (π_n) and (f_n) s.t.

(1) $\pi_n \leq \pi_{n+1}$

(2) $f_n = \sum_{E \in \pi_n} x_E \chi_E \qquad x_E \in D$

(3) $\|f_n(t) - f_{n+1}(t)\|_X \geq \varepsilon \quad \forall t \in [0,1)$

(4) $\| \int_E (f_m - f_n)\, d\mu \| < 1/2^n \mu(E) \quad \forall E \in \pi_n$ and $m \geq n$

($\varepsilon > 0$ is such that $x \in D \Rightarrow x \in \overline{co}(D \setminus B_\varepsilon(x))$). Hence $\forall \delta > 0$,

$$x \in D \Rightarrow \|x - \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \alpha_n(x,\delta)\, x_n(x,\delta)\| < \delta$$

where $\alpha_n(x,\delta) > 0$, $\sum \alpha_n(x,\delta) = 1$, $x_n(x,\delta) \in D \setminus B_\varepsilon(x)$.

Construction: Choose $\bar{x} \in D$ arbitrarily and set

$$f_1 = \bar{x}\, \chi_{[0,1)}$$

$$\pi_1 = \{[0,1)\}$$

disjoint intervals

Suppose π_n and $f_n = \sum_{E \in \pi_n} x_E \chi_E$ have been constructed such that everything is OK

Write for $E \in \pi_n$

$$\|x_E - \sum_{m=1}^{\infty} \alpha_m(x_E, 1/2^{n+1})\, x_m(x_E, 1/2^{n+1})\| < 1/2^{n+1}$$

Put $E=[a,b)$, $\beta_0=0$ $\beta_n=(b-a)\sum_{m=1}^{n}\alpha_m(x_E,\,1/2^{n+1})$. Set

$$I_k=[a+\beta_{k-1},\,a+\beta_k)$$

Define f_{n+1} on E by

$$f_{n+1}\chi_E=\sum_{k=1}^{\infty}x_k(x_E,\,1/2^{n+1})\chi_{I_k}$$

Do this $\forall E\in\pi_n$ and thus define f_{n+1} and π_{n+1} = collection of I_k's
Notice $\pi_n\leq\pi_{n+1}$ and $\|f_{n+1}(t)-f_n(t)\|\geq\varepsilon$ Also $f_{n+1}([0,1))\subset D$
Also if $E\in\pi_n$

$$\left\|\int_E(f_n-f_{n+1})\,d\mu\right\|=\left\|\int_E(x_E\chi_E-f_{n+1})\,d\mu\right\|$$

$$=\left\|x_E-\sum_{m=1}^{\infty}\alpha_m(x_E,\,1/2^{n+1})\,x_m(x_E,\,1/2^{n+1})\right\|\mu(E)$$

$$\leq 1/2^{n+1}\,\mu(E)$$

It follows that $m\geq n$, $E\in\pi_n\Rightarrow$

$$\left\|\int_E(f_m-f_n)\,d\mu\right\|<\frac{1}{2^n}\mu(E)$$

$\boxtimes$

CORPOLLARY: Weakly compact sets are dentable.

(and D not dentable)

Proof. Let D be weakly compact set in last theorem. Let F be as in the last theorem. With the help of chapter 1, extend F to σ-field generated by all π_n's. Observe

$$\left\{ \frac{F(E)}{\mu(E)} : E \in \Sigma \right\} \subseteq \overline{co}(D) \leftarrow \text{weakly compact}$$

Then R-N theorem implies F has a derivative, so (g_n) is a martingale whose limit measure has a derivative $\Rightarrow$ g_n $L_1(\mu, X)$ convergent $\Rightarrow$ f_n is $L_1(\mu, X)$ convergent ↯

▨

non σ-dentable bounded set $\Rightarrow$ no RNP
non dentable bounded set $\Rightarrow$ no RNP

THEOREM: (Rieffel) If every bounded subset of X is σ-dentable, then X has RNP

COROLLARY: X RNP $\Leftrightarrow$ all bounded subsets of X are σ-dentable $\Leftrightarrow$ all bounded subsets of X are dentable.

Proof of Corollary: RNP $\Rightarrow$ dent $\Rightarrow$ σ-dent

(Rieffel's theorem)

Proof of theorem. Let (Ω, Σ, μ) be a finite measure space and X a Banach space such that all bounded subsets of X are σ-dentable. Let $F: \Sigma \to X$ be a μ-continuous vector measure of bounded variation λ. If we can show $dF/d\lambda$ exists, then we'll have

$\uparrow$ μ-cont.

$$\frac{dF}{d\mu} = \frac{dF}{d\lambda}\frac{d\lambda}{d\mu}$$

and we'll be done.

To show: $\forall \varepsilon > 0$ $\forall A \in \Sigma$ with $\lambda(A) > 0$, $\exists B \subset A$ s.t. $\lambda(B) > 0$ and

$$\operatorname{diam}\left\{\frac{F(E)}{\lambda(E)} : E \subset B, \lambda(E) > 0\right\} < 2\varepsilon$$

Let A be a fixed set of positive measure. We know

$$\left\{\frac{F(E)}{\lambda(E)} : E \subset A, \lambda(E) > 0\right\}$$

is bounded, and hence it is σ-dentable. Thus $\exists C \subset A$ with $\lambda(C) > 0$ s.t.

$$\left.\begin{cases} \dfrac{F(C)}{\lambda(C)} = \displaystyle\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \alpha_n \frac{F(E_n)}{\lambda(E_n)} \\ \alpha_n > 0 \quad \sum \alpha_n = 1 \\ E_n \subset C \end{cases}\right\} \Rightarrow \left\| \frac{F(C)}{\lambda(C)} - \frac{F(E_{n_0})}{\lambda(E_{n_0})} \right\| < \varepsilon$$

for some n_0

If $\sup_{E \subset C} \left\| \frac{F(E)}{\lambda(E)} - \frac{F(C)}{\lambda(C)} \right\| \leq \varepsilon$, then we're done with $B = C$

109a

$$\lambda(E) = \sup_{\pi} \sum_{A\in\pi} \|F(A)\| \Rightarrow \|F(E)\| \leq \lambda(E)$$

$$\Rightarrow \left\| \frac{F(E)}{\lambda(E)} \right\| \leq 1$$

If not, let j_1 = smallest positive integer ≥ 2 such that $\exists\, C_1 \subset C$ with $\lambda(C_1) > 1/j_1$ and

$$\left\| \frac{F(C_1)}{\lambda(C_1)} - \frac{F(C)}{\lambda(C)} \right\| > \varepsilon$$

Note

$$\frac{F(C)}{\lambda(C)} = \frac{F(C_1)}{\lambda(C_1)} \frac{\lambda(C_1)}{\lambda(C)} + \frac{F(C\setminus C_1)}{\lambda(C\setminus C_1)} \frac{\lambda(C\setminus C_1)}{\lambda(C)}$$

If $\sup\limits_{E \subset C\setminus C_1} \left\| \frac{F(E)}{\lambda(E)} - \frac{F(C)}{\lambda(C)} \right\| \leq \varepsilon$, then we're done with $B = C\setminus C_1$. If not, let j_2 = smallest positive integer ≥ 2 s.t. $\exists\, C_2 \subset C\setminus C_1$ with $\lambda(C_2) > 1/j_2$ and

$$\left\| \frac{F(C_2)}{\lambda(C_2)} - \frac{F(C)}{\lambda(C)} \right\| > \varepsilon$$

Observe

$$\frac{F(C)}{\lambda(C)} = \frac{F(C_1)}{\lambda(C_1)} \frac{\lambda(C_1)}{\lambda(C)} + \frac{F(C_2)}{\lambda(C_2)} \frac{\lambda(C_2)}{\lambda(C)} + \frac{F(C\setminus C_1\setminus C_2)}{\lambda(C\setminus C_1\setminus C_2)} \frac{\lambda(C\setminus C_1\setminus C_2)}{\lambda(C)}$$

Continue. If the process stops, fine, we're done. If not, then continue to produce a disjoint sequence (C_n) of subsets of C s.t. $\lambda(C_n) > 0$

$$\left\| \frac{F(C_n)}{\lambda(C_n)} - \frac{F(C)}{\lambda(C)} \right\| > \varepsilon \quad \forall n$$

[and $E \subset C \setminus C_1 \setminus \cdots \setminus C_{m-1}$ with

$$\left\| \frac{F(E)}{\lambda(E)} - \frac{F(C)}{\lambda(C)} \right\| > \varepsilon \implies \lambda(E) \leq \frac{1}{j_m - 1}$$]

INCORRECT

NOT NEEDED

First observation: $\sum \frac{1}{j_m} \leq \sum \lambda(C_m) < \infty$, and so $j_m \to \infty$

since disjoint

2^{ND} observation

$$\frac{F(C)}{\lambda(C)} = \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \frac{F(C_n)}{\lambda(C_n)} \frac{\lambda(C_n)}{\lambda(C)} + \frac{F(C \setminus \bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} C_n)}{\lambda(C \setminus \bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} C_n)} \frac{\lambda(C \setminus \bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} C_n)}{\lambda(C)}$$

and so $C \setminus \bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} C_n$ is not λ-null (otherwise $F(C)/\lambda(C)$ = infinite convex sum of things more than ε away)

Claim: $B = C \setminus \bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} C_n$ works

Suppose $\exists E \subseteq B = C \setminus C_1 \setminus C_2 \setminus \cdots$ s.t. $\lambda(E) > 0$ and

$$\left\| \frac{F(E)}{\lambda(E)} - \frac{F(C)}{\lambda(C)} \right\| > \varepsilon$$

Then E would have been in the "C_j" hopper for all j. Recall j_m = smallest integer s.t. $\exists C_m \subset C \setminus C_1 \setminus C_2 \cdots \setminus C_{m-1}$ s.t.

$$\lambda(C_m) > 1/j_m \quad \text{and} \quad \left\| \frac{F(C_m)}{\lambda(C_m)} - \frac{F(C)}{\lambda(C)} \right\| \geq \varepsilon$$

III a

$$j_m = \min\left\{k \geq 2 : \exists E \in C \setminus \bigcup_{n=1}^{m-1} C_n \text{ with } \left\| \frac{F(E)}{\lambda(E)} - \frac{F(c)}{\lambda(E)} \right\| > \varepsilon,\ \lambda(E) > 1/k \right\}$$

Since j_{m-1} is not in this set, either

① $j_{m-1} = 1$

or ② $\forall E \in C \setminus \bigcup_{n=1}^{m-1} C_n$ either $\|\cdot\| \leq \varepsilon$ or $\lambda(E) \leq 1/j_{m-1}$

$\exists m_0$ s.t. $j_m > 2$ $\forall m > m_0$. Then if $E \subset C \setminus \bigcup_{n=1}^{m-1} C_n$ and $\|\cdot\| > \varepsilon$, we must have $\lambda(E) \leq 1/j_{m-1}$

But $j_m \to \infty$ and the presence of E forces j_m to stay bounded $\lightning$
In fact if $K =$ smallest integer s.t. $\mu(E) > 1/K$, then all j_m's are $\leq K$.

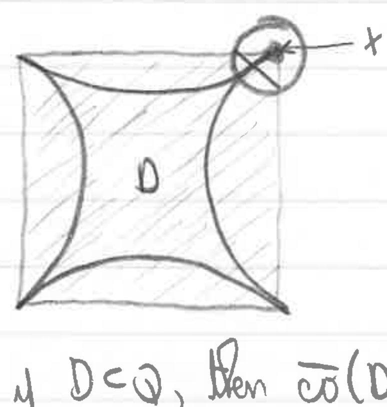
$\boxtimes$

FACTS ABOUT DENTABILITY

① Weakly compact sets are dentable
② A bounded closed convex set is an RNP set $\Leftrightarrow$ each of its subsets is σ-dentable
③ $D \subseteq X$, bounded, $\overline{co}(D)$ dentable $\Rightarrow$ D dentable

Proof. Suppose $\overline{co}(D)$ is dentable and $\varepsilon > 0$. We know $\exists x_\varepsilon \in \overline{co}(D)$ s.t.

$$x_\varepsilon \notin \overline{co}\left(\overline{co}(D) \setminus B_{\varepsilon/2}(x)\right) = Q$$



Notice $D \setminus Q \neq \emptyset$. For if $D \subset Q$, then $\overline{co}(D) \subset Q$, so $x_\varepsilon \in \overline{co}(D) \subset Q$ $\lightning$.

Claim: $d \in D \setminus Q \Rightarrow d \notin \overline{co}(D \setminus B_{\varepsilon/2}(d))$

First note that $d \in B_{\varepsilon/2}(x_\varepsilon)$. For otherwise

$$d \in D \setminus B_{\varepsilon/2}(x_\varepsilon) \subseteq \overline{co}(D \setminus B_{\varepsilon/2}(x_\varepsilon)) \subseteq Q \quad \lightning$$

Hence $D \setminus Q \subseteq B_{\varepsilon/2}(x_\varepsilon)$. It follows that $D \setminus B_\varepsilon(d) \subseteq Q$, for if $d_0 \in D$ and $\|d_0 - d\| \geq \varepsilon$ and $d_0 \notin Q$, then $d, d_0 \in D \setminus Q$, so

$$\|d - d_0\| < \varepsilon/2 + \varepsilon/2 = \varepsilon \quad \lightning$$

Therefore

$$\overline{co}(D \setminus B_\varepsilon(d)) \subset Q$$

whence

$$d \in D \setminus Q \implies d \notin \overline{co}(D \setminus B_\varepsilon(d))$$

$\blacksquare$

(4) If a set D has an exposed point, then D is σ-dentable

Proof. $x \in D$ is exposed by $x^* \in X^*$ if $x^*(x) > x^*(y)$ $\forall y \in D \setminus \{x\}$. So if $x = \sum \alpha_n x_n$, $x_n \in D$ (convex sum), then

$$x^*(x) = \sum \alpha_n x^*(x_n) < \sum \alpha_n x^*(x) = x^*(x)$$

unless all x_n's $= x$

Hence $x \neq \sum \alpha_n x_n$ with $\|x_n - x\| > \varepsilon$.

③ If D has a strongly exposed point, then D is dentable

Proof. $x_0 \in D$ is strongly exposed by $x_0^* \in X^*$ if $x_0^*(x_n) \to x_0^*(x)$ for some sequence (x_n) in D forces $\|x - x_n\| \to 0$ and x is exposed by x_0^*

Suppose $x_0 \in \overline{co}(D \setminus B_\varepsilon(x_0))$. Suppose $\exists \delta > 0$ s.t.

$$x_0^*(x_0) - x_0^*(y) > \delta \quad \forall y \in D \setminus B_\varepsilon(x_0)$$

Then for any convex sum $\sum \alpha_k x_k$ with $x_k \in D \setminus B_\varepsilon(x_0)$,

$$x_0^*(x_0) - x_0^*\left(\sum \alpha_k x_k\right) = \sum \alpha_k \left(x_0^*(x_0) - x_0^*(x_k)\right) > \delta$$

which is impossible since we can get such a convex sum as close to x_0 as desired. Hence there is a sequence $(y_n) \subset D \setminus B_\varepsilon(x_0)$ s.t.

$$x_0^*(y_n) \to x_0^*(x_0)$$

But then $y_n \to x_0$, which is a contradiction since $\|x_0 - y_n\| > \varepsilon$. Hence $x_0 \notin co(D \setminus B_\varepsilon(x_0))$

Note: dentable means $\forall \varepsilon > 0 \; \exists x_\varepsilon \in D$ s.t. $x_\varepsilon \notin \overline{co}(D \setminus B_\varepsilon(x_\varepsilon))$. What we have shown is that if x_0 is a strongly exposed point, then x_0 works for every ε.

3/15 VECTOR MEASURES

$D \subset X$ (bounded) is an RNP set if $\forall (\Omega, \Sigma, \mu)$ $\forall$ c.a. $F: \Sigma \to X$ st.

$$\frac{F(E)}{\mu(E)} \in D \quad \forall E \text{ with } \mu(E) \neq 0$$

then $F = \int f \, d\mu$.

Bourgain: A closed convex bounded D is a RNP set iff each of its convex closed bounded subsets is the closed convex hull of its strongly exposed points.

THEOREM: (Bishop-Phelps) Let C be a closed bounded convex subset of a Banach space. Then the set of x^* in X^* that attain their supremum on C is norm dense in X^*.

Proof in book.

THEOREM (Lindenstrauss) X RNP $\overset{①}{\Longrightarrow}$ every closed bounded convex subset of X has an extreme point $\overset{②}{\Longrightarrow}$ every closed bounded convex subset of X is the norm closed convex hull of its extreme points.

(Remark - Last condition is the Krein-Milman property KMP. Huff & Morris showed that KMP $\Rightarrow$ RNP for dual spaces. Open in general

Proof. Assume ① has been done. To prove ② let B be a closed convex bounded subset of X. Let

$$E = \overline{co}\,(\text{ext } B)$$

Obviously $E \subset B$. If $x \in B \setminus E$, then by Hahn-Banach (separation form), there exists $x^* \in X^*$ s.t.

$$x^*(x) > \alpha > \sup x^*(E)$$

By Bishop-Phelps we can find $y^* \in X^*$ s.t. y^* achieves its max on B and

$$\sup y^*(B) > \alpha > \sup y^*(E)$$

Select $b \in B$ such that $y^*(b) = \sup y^*(B)$. Put

$$C := \{ z \in B : y^*(z) = y^*(b) \}$$

Then C is a closed bounded convex subset of B. Hence C has an extreme point $c \notin E$. We'll be done if we show c is an extreme point of B. Suppose

$$c = t b_1 + (1-t) b_2$$

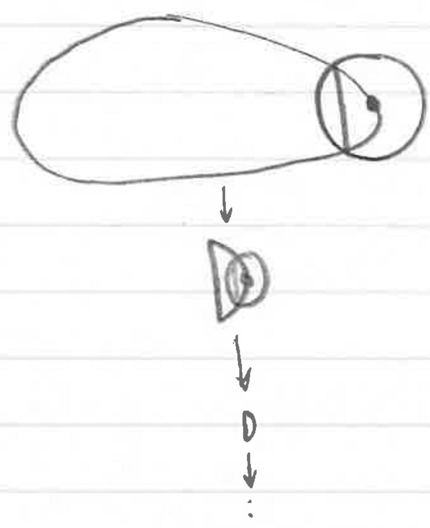
for $0 < t < 1$, $b_1, b_2 \in B$. Then

$$y^*(c) = t\, y^*(b_1) + (1-t)\, y^*(b_2) = y^*(b) = \sup y^*(B)$$

$$\Rightarrow y^*(b_1) = \underset{= y^*(b)}{y^*(b_2)} \Rightarrow b_1, b_2 \in C$$

Hence $b_1 = b_2$ since $c \in \mathrm{ext}(C)$

Proof of ①: Intuition for ①.



(This proof works for D s.t. all subsets of D are dentable)

Let $D \subset X$ be closed bounded convex. Since X has RNP, D is dentable, so $\exists\, x_1 \notin \overline{co}(D \setminus B_{1/2}(x_1)) =: C_1$. Choose $x^* \in X^*$ s.t.

$$x^*(x_1) > \alpha > \beta > \sup x^*(C_1)$$

By Bishop-Phelps there exist a max attaining x_1^* and $z_0 \in D \setminus C_1$ s.t.

$$\sup x_1^*(D) = x_1^*(z_0) > \alpha > \beta > \sup x_1^*(C_1)$$

Put $D_1 := \{ x \in D : x_1^*(x) = x_1^*(z_0) \}$. Then $\mathrm{diam}(D_1) < 2 \cdot 1/2 = 1$

since $D_1 < B_{1/2}(x_1)$.

Notice D_1 is a "face" of D, i.e. closed convex bounded.
Also D_1 is dentable (since X has RNP). Hence $\exists\, x_2 \in D_1$ s.t.

$$x_2 \notin \overline{co}\left(D_1 \setminus B_{1/4}(x_2)\right)$$

Apply Bishop-Phelps to find x_2^* and $z_1 \in D_1 \setminus C_2$ st.

$$\sup x_2^*(D_1) = x_2^*(z_1) > \sup x_2^*(C_2)$$

Put $D_2 = \{ z \in D_1 : x_2^*(z) = x_2^*(z_1)\}$. Then $\operatorname{diam}(D_2) < 1/2^2$.
Continue this to get

$$D \supset D_1 \supset D_2 \supset \dots$$

such that $D_n \neq \emptyset$ and $\operatorname{diam}(D_n) \to 0$.

$$D_{n+1} = \{ z \in D_n : x_{n+1}^*(z) = \sup x_{n+1}^*(D_n)\}$$

By completeness, $\bigcap_{n=1}^{\infty} D_n = \{x\}$ for some x. Claim: x is an extreme point of D. If

$$x = t y_1 + (1-t) y_2$$

for some y_1 and y_2 in D, then

$$\forall n \qquad x_{n+1}^*(x) = t x_{n+1}^*(y_1) + (1-t) x_{n+1}^*(y_2)$$

Hence definition of D_n forces y_1, y_2 to be in all D_n's. Therefore

$$y_1, y_2 \in \bigcap D_n = \{x\}$$

whence $y_1 = y_2 = x$.

$\blacksquare$

RNP for $L_p(\mu, X)$

(Ω, Σ, μ)

<u>**THEOREM**</u>: The space $L_p(\mu, X)$ has RNP iff $1 < p < \infty$ and X has RNP.

Proof ($\Rightarrow$) Trivial since $\{x \chi_\Omega : x \in X\}$ is a copy of X in $L_p(\mu, X)$. Also, if we take $\bar{x} \in X$ with $\|\bar{x}\| = 1$, then

$$\{\bar{x}\varphi : \varphi \in L_p(\mu)\}$$

is an isometric copy of $L_p(\mu)$ in $L_p(\mu, X) \Rightarrow p \neq 1$

($\Leftarrow$) Let $(S, \mathcal{F}, \lambda)$ be a finite measure space and $F : \mathcal{F} \to L_p(\mu, X)$ be a λ-continuous vector measure of bounded variation. WLOG

$$\|F(E)\|_{L_p(\mu, X)} \leq \lambda(E)$$

$\forall E \in \mathcal{F}$. If $w \in \Omega$, $s \in S$ and a Σ-partition π and $\mathcal{F}$-partition Δ

Then write

$$f_{\pi,\Delta}(\omega,s) = \sum_{I\in\pi}\sum_{E\in\Delta} \frac{\int_I F(E)\,d\mu}{\lambda(E)\mu(I)} \chi_E(s)\chi_I(\omega)$$

This defines a martingale in $L_p(\lambda\times\mu, X)$. We'll prove this martingale is bounded and hence $L_p(\lambda\times\mu, X)$ convergent. To this end, notice

$$\left\| \int_I F(E)\,d\mu \right\|_X^p = \left\| \int_I F(E)\,\chi_I\,d\mu \right\|_X^p$$

$$\overset{\text{Holder}}{\leq} \| F(E)\chi_I \|_{L_p}^p \; \mu(I)^{p/q}$$

Hence

$$\| f_{\pi,\Delta} \|_{L_p(\lambda\times\mu, X)}^p = \sum_{I\in\pi}\sum_{E\in\Delta} \frac{\left\| \int_I F(E)\,d\mu \right\|_X^p}{\lambda(E)^p \mu(I)^p} \mu(I)\lambda(E)$$

$$\leq \sum_{I\in\pi}\sum_{E\in\Delta} \frac{\| F(E)\chi_I \|_{L_p(\mu,X)}^p \, \mu(I)^{\overbrace{1+p/q-p}^{=0}} \lambda(E)}{\lambda(E)^p}$$

additive function of I

$$= \sum_{E\in\Delta} \frac{\| F(E) \|_{L_p(\mu,X)}^p}{\lambda(E)^p} \lambda(E)$$

$$\leq \sum_{E\in\Delta} \lambda(E) = \lambda(S) < \infty$$

Hence $(f_{\pi,\Delta})$ is $L_p(\lambda \times \mu, X)$ bounded and hence convergent. Let its $L_p(\lambda\times\mu, X)$ limit be f. Then

$$\int_{\Omega\times S} \|f(\omega,s)\|^p \, d\mu(\omega)\, d\lambda(s) < \infty$$

Therefore $f(\cdot, s) \in L_p(\mu, X)$ for λ-almost all s

Redefine f to be zero on the exceptional set and ignore any measurability problems. Put

$$g(s) := f(\cdot, s) \quad \forall s \in S$$

It is easy to show that the $L_p(\mu, X)$ valued function g is measurable (D-S III.17) and Bochner integrable. If $A \in \mathcal{F}$, then

$$\int_A g\, d\lambda = \lim_{\pi,\Delta} \int_A \sum_{I\in\pi} \sum_{E\in\Delta} \frac{\int_I F(E)\, d\mu}{\mu(I)\lambda(E)} \chi_I \chi_E \, d\lambda$$

$$= \lim_{\Delta} \int_A \sum_{E\in\Delta} \underbrace{\lim_{\pi} \Big(\sum_{I\in\pi} \frac{\int_I F(E)\, d\mu\, \chi_I}{\mu(I)} \Big)}_{\text{martingale} \to F(E)} \frac{\chi_E}{\lambda(E)} \, d\lambda$$

$$= \lim_{\Delta} \int_A \sum_{E\in\Delta} \frac{F(E)}{\lambda(E)} \chi_E \, d\lambda = F(A)$$

113a

Let Δ be a refinement of $\{S \setminus A, A\}$. Then $A = \bigcup_{\substack{E \in \Delta \\ E \subset A}}$ and so

$$\int_A \sum_{E \in \Delta} \frac{F(E)}{\lambda(E)} \chi_E \, d\lambda = \sum_{\substack{E \in \Delta \\ E \subset A}} \frac{F(E)}{\lambda(E)} \lambda(E) = \sum_{\substack{E \in \Delta \\ E \subset A}} F(E) = F(A)$$

3/27 VECTOR MEASURES

THEOREM: Let $1 \leq p < \infty$. Then $(L_p(\mu, X))^* = L_q(\mu, X^*)$ if and only if X^* has RNP w.r.t. μ

Proof. Let $g \in L_q(\mu, X^*)$. Note $\int_\Omega \langle f, g \rangle \, d\mu$ exists $\forall f \in L_p(\mu, X)$ by Holder, and

$$\left| \int_\Omega \langle f, g \rangle \, d\mu \right| \leq \|f\|_p \|g\|_q$$

Hence

$$l_g(\cdot) = \int \langle \cdot, g \rangle \, d\mu$$

is a bounded linear functional on $L_p(\mu, X)$. Also $\|l_g\| \leq \|g\|_q$
Want to show $\|l_g\| = \|g\|_q$.

First suppose

$$g = \sum_{i=1}^{\infty} x_i^* \chi_{E_i}$$

disjoint positive measure

Let $\varepsilon > 0$ and choose $h \geq 0$ in $L_p(\mu)$ s.t. $0 < \|h\|_p \leq 1$ and

$$\|g\|_q - \varepsilon/2 < \int_\Omega \|g\| h \, d\mu$$

Choose $x_i \in X$ s.t. $\|x_i\| = 1$ and

114a

Let $g \in L_q(\mu, X^*)$. $\langle f, g\rangle(\omega) := g(\omega)(f(\omega))$. Let g_n be simple functions converging a.e. to g.

$$\langle f, g_n\rangle(\omega) = \langle f, \sum_{i=1}^{n} x_i^* \chi_{E_i}\rangle(\omega) = \sum_{i=1}^{n} \underbrace{x_i^*(f(\omega))}_{\text{measurable}} \underbrace{\chi_{E_i}(\omega)}_{\text{measurable}}$$

Hence $\langle f, g_n\rangle$ is measurable. Also $g_n(\omega) \to g(\omega) \Rightarrow g_n(\omega)(f(\omega)) \to g(\omega)(f(\omega))$
$\Rightarrow \langle f, g_n\rangle \longrightarrow \langle f, g\rangle$ a.e. Therefore $\langle f, g\rangle$ is measurable

$\|g(\cdot)\|_X \in L_q(\mu)$

$$\|x_i^*\| - \frac{\varepsilon}{2\|h\|_1} < x_i^*(x_i)$$

Set

$$f := \sum_{i=1}^{\infty} x_i h \chi_{E_i}$$

Then $\|f\|_p = \|h\|_p \leq 1$, and

$$l_g(f) = \int_\Omega \langle f, g\rangle d\mu = \int h \sum_{i=1}^{\infty} x_i^*(x_i)\chi_{E_i}\, d\mu$$

$$\geq \int h \sum_{i=1}^{\infty} \left(\|x_i^*\| - \frac{\varepsilon}{2\|h\|_1}\right)\chi_{E_i}\, d\mu$$

$$\geq \int_\Omega h\|g\|\, d\mu - \varepsilon/2$$

$$\geq \|g\|_q - \varepsilon/2 - \varepsilon/2$$

Hence $\|l_g\| \geq \|g\|_q$. Holds for general g since countably valued functions dense.

This proves that $L_q(\mu, X^*)$ is isometric to a subspace of $L_p(\mu, X)^*$ (no assumption of X RNP is needed here)

Now assume X^* has RNP w.r.t. μ. Let $l \in L_p(\mu, X)^*$.

Define

$$G(E)(x) = l(x\chi_E) \quad x \in X,\ E \in \Sigma$$

115a

Let $g \in L_q(\mu, X^*)$ and choose a seq. (g_n) of countably valued functions in $L_q(\mu, X^*)$ s.t. $\lim \|g_n - g\|_q = 0$. Let

$$\ell_n(\cdot) = \int \langle \cdot, g_n \rangle \, d\mu \qquad \ell(\cdot) = \int \langle \cdot, g \rangle \, d\mu$$

Then by what we've shown $\|\ell_n\| = \|g_n\|_q$, and $0 \leq \|\ell_n - \ell\| \leq \|g_n - g\| \to 0$
Hence $\|\ell\| = \lim \|\ell_n\| = \lim \|g_n\|_q = \|g\|_q$

Observe that $\|G(E)x\| \leq \|\ell\| \, \|x\chi_E\|_p = \|\ell\| \, \|x\| \, \|\chi_E\|_p$.
Therefore $G : \Sigma \to X^*$ and $G \ll \mu$ since

$$\|\chi_E\|_p \to 0 \quad \text{as} \quad \mu(E) \to 0$$

Claim: G is of bounded variation. To see this consider

$$\Big| \sum_{E \in \pi} G(E)(x_E) \Big|$$

where $\|x_E\| = 1$.

$$\begin{aligned} \Big| \sum_{E \in \pi} G(E) x_E \Big| &= \Big| \ell\Big(\sum_{E \in \pi} x_E \chi_E \Big) \Big| \\ &\leq \|\ell\| \, \Big\| \sum_{E \in \pi} x_E \chi_E \Big\|_p \\ &\leq \|\ell\| \, \Big\| \sum_{E \in \pi} \chi_E \Big\|_p \\ &= \|\ell\| \, \mu(\Omega)^{1/p} \end{aligned}$$

By choosing x_E properly we conclude that G is of bounded variation.
Hence by RNP for X^* there exists a Bochner integrable $g : \Omega \to X^*$ s.t.

$$g(E) = \int_E g \, d\mu$$

If we can show $g \in L_q(\mu, X^*)$ and $\ell(f) = \int \langle f, g \rangle \, d\mu$, then we'll have shown previous isometry is onto.

To this end, observe that

116a

$$\|G(E)\| \leq \|\ell\| \, \|\chi_E\|_p = \|\ell\| \, \mu(E)^{1/p}$$

For each $E \in \pi$ choose x_E s.t. $\|G(E)\| - \varepsilon/n \leq G(E)x_E$ (where $n = \#\pi$), $\|x_E\| = 1$

Then

$$\sum_{E\in\pi} \|G(E)\| - \varepsilon \leq \sum_{E\in\pi} G(E)x_E \leq \left| \sum_{E\in\pi} G(E)x_E \right| \leq \|\ell\| \, \mu(\Omega)^{1/p}$$

Hence $\sup_{\pi} \sum_{E\in\pi} \|G(E)\| \leq \|\ell\| \, \mu(\Omega)^{1/p} < \infty$

$$\ell(f) = \int_\Omega \langle f, g\rangle d\mu$$

for all simple $f \in L_p(\mu, X)$. Choose $E_n \uparrow \Omega$ s.t. $g\chi_{E_n}$ is bounded. Then $g\chi_{E_n} \in L_q(\mu, X^*)$ for all n. Therefore

$$\int_{E_n} \langle \cdot, g\rangle d\mu \in L_p(\mu, X^*)$$

In fact

$$\ell(f\chi_{E_n}) = \int_{E_n} \langle f, g\rangle d\mu \quad \forall f \in L_p(\mu, X)$$

Furthermore

$$\|\ell\| \geq \|\ell(\cdot\chi_{E_n})\| = \|g\chi_{E_n}\|_q \quad \forall n \in \mathbb{N}$$

by previous work

i.e.

$$\int_\Omega \|g\|^q \chi_{E_n} d\mu \leq \|\ell\|^q$$

By monotone convergence $\|g\|^q \in L_1(\mu, X^*) \Rightarrow g \in L_q(\mu, X^*)$. Now it is easy to see that $\ell(f) = \int \langle f, g\rangle d\mu$ for all $f \in L_p(\mu, X)$.

117a

If $f = \sum x_i \chi_{E_i}$, then

$$\ell(f) = \sum \ell(x_i \chi_{E_i}) = \sum G(E_i) x_i = \sum \left(\int_{E_i} g \, d\mu \right) x_i$$

$$= \int \sum x_i \chi_{E_i} g \, d\mu = \int \langle f, g \rangle \, d\mu$$

To prove the converse, let $G : \Sigma \to X^*$ be a μ-continuous vector measure of bounded variation. The measure $|G|$ is also μ-continuous and so if $A \in \Sigma$ has positive measure, $\exists\ B \subset A$, $\mu(B) > 0$ and a $\beta > 0$ s.t.

$$|G|(E \cap B) \leq \beta\, \mu(E \cap B)$$

$\ulcorner$ To get β, B

$$|G|(E \cap A) = \int_{E \cap A} \varphi\, d\mu \quad \forall E \in \Sigma$$

Let β be such that

$$B := A \cap [\varphi \leq \beta]$$

has positive μ-measure. $\lrcorner$

Claim: There exists a Bochner integrable g supported on B s.t.

$$G(E \cap B) = \int_{E \cap B} g\, d\mu$$

By hypothesis $L_p(\mu, X)^* = L_q(\mu, X^*)$. Define ℓ on $L_p(\mu, X)$ by

$$\ell\left(\sum_{i=1}^{n} x_i \chi_{E_i}\right) := \sum_{i=1}^{n} G(E_i \cap B) x_i$$

Observe that

$$\left| \ell\left(\sum x_i \chi_{E_i}\right) \right| = \left| \sum_{i=1}^{n} \frac{G(E_i \cap B)}{\mu(E_i \cap B)} \mu(E_i \cap B) x_i \right|$$

$$\leq \sum_{i=1}^{n} \left\| \frac{G(E_i \cap B)}{\mu(E_i \cap B)} \right\| \|x_i\| \mu(E_i \cap B)$$

$$\leq \beta \left\| \sum x_i \chi_{E_i \cap B} \right\|_{L_1}$$

$$\leq \beta \left\| \sum x_i \chi_{E_i} \right\|_1$$

$$\leq \beta \left\| \sum x_i \chi_{E_i} \right\|_p \mu(\Omega)^{1/q}$$

Therefore ℓ extends to a member of $L_p(\mu, X)^*$. Hence $\exists\, g \in L_q(\mu, X^*)$ such that

$$\ell(f) = \int_\Omega \langle f, g \rangle \, d\mu \quad \forall f \in L_p(\mu, X)$$

Moreover, if $E \in \Sigma$ and $x \in X$, then

$$G(E \cap B)\, x = \ell(x \chi_{E \cap B}) = \int_\Omega \langle x \chi_{E \cap B}, g \rangle \, d\mu$$

$$= \left(\int_{E \cap B} g \, d\mu \right) x$$

Therefore

$$G(E\cap B)=\int_{E\cap B} g\,d\mu \quad \forall E$$

$\blacksquare$

<u>COROLLARY</u>: $L_p(\mu, X)$ is reflexive iff X is reflexive and $1<p<\infty$

<u>COROLLARY</u>: Hilbert spaces have RNP

Proof. $L_2(\mu,H)$ is a Hilbert space, so

$$L_2(\mu,H)^* = L_2(\mu,H) = L_2(\mu,H^*)$$

Hence $H=H^*$ has RNP.

General Vector Measure Theory

$\mathcal{F}$ will denote a field of subsets of Ω
Σ will denote a σ-field of subsets of Ω

__Definition:__ A (finitely additive) vector measure $F : \mathcal{F} \to X$ is countably additive if

$$F\left(\bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} E_n\right) = \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} F(E_n)$$

for all disjoint sequences $(E_n) \subset \mathcal{F}$ with $\bigcup E_n \in \mathcal{F}$.

__Definition:__ A finitely additive $F : \mathcal{F} \to X$ is strongly additive if $\sum F(E_n)$ exists for all disjoint sequences $(E_n) \subset \mathcal{F}$.

__Definition:__ The semi-variation of F is

$$\|F\|(E) := \sup_{\|x^*\| \le 1} |x^* F|(E)$$

__Examples__

1 i) $F : \underset{\substack{\uparrow \\ \text{Borel sets in } [0,1]}}{\Sigma} \longrightarrow L_p(\Sigma, \underset{\substack{\uparrow \\ \text{Lebesgue measure on } [0,1]}}{\mu})$ given by $F(E) = \chi_E$

Then if

ⓐ $p=\infty$ F is not countably or strongly additive

E_n disjoint seq. of sets of positive measure. Then $\sum F(E_n)$ is not convergent since $\|F(E_n)\|=1 \ \forall n$

ⓑ $1 \le p < \infty$ F is countably additive (by dominated convergence)

ⓒ $p=1$ F is of bounded variation

$$\sum_{E\in\pi} \|F(E)\|_1 = \sum_{E\in\pi} \mu(E) = \mu[0,1]$$

ⓓ $1<p<\infty$ $|F|$ is purely 0-∞ valued (i.e. takes only the values 0 or $+\infty$)

If E is a μ-null set, then $|F|(E)=0$. If $\mu(E)>0$ then divide E into n parts $\underset{A_1,\dots,A_n}{\wedge}$ each with measure $\mu(E)/n$.

$$\sum_{i=1}^{n} \|F(A_i)\|_p = \sum_{i=1}^{n} \mu(A_i)^{1/p} = \sum_{i=1}^{n} \frac{\mu(E)^{1/p}}{n^{1/p}}$$

$$= \mu(E)^{1/p}\, n^{1-1/p} = \mu(E)^{1/p}\, n^{1/q} \to \infty \text{ as } n\to\infty$$

122R

$$\| F(\bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} E_n) - \sum_{n=1}^{k} F(E_n) \|_p^p = \int | \chi_{\bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} E_n} - \sum_{n=1}^{k} \chi_{E_n} |^p \, d\mu$$

Now $| \chi_{\bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} E_n} - \sum_{n=1}^{k} \chi_{E_n} | \longrightarrow 0$ pointwise and is dominated by constant function 2.

By D.C.T. $\| F(\bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} E_n) - \sum_{n=1}^{k} F(E_n) \| \longrightarrow 0$

FACT: F bounded variation $\Rightarrow |F|$ is finitely additive

"Proof"

$$|F|(A) = \lim_{\pi_A} \sum_{E \in \pi_A} \|F(E)\|$$

<u>THEOREM</u>: Let $F : \mathcal{F} \to X$ be finitely additive and of bounded variation. Then $|F|$ is countably additive iff F is countably additive

<u>THEOREM</u>: Let μ be a finite non-negative countably additive measure on $\mathcal{F}$. If $F : \mathcal{F} \to X$ is a finitely additive vector measure and $F \ll \mu$, then F is countably additive

Proof. Let $(E_n) \subset \mathcal{F}$ be disjoint with $\bigcup E_n \in \mathcal{F}$.

$$F\left(\bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} E_n\right) - \sum_{n=1}^{k} F(E_n) = F\left(\bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} E_n\right) - F\left(\bigcup_{n=1}^{k} E_n\right)$$

$$= F\left(\bigcup_{n=k+1}^{\infty} E_n\right) \to 0 \quad \text{by } \mu\left(\bigcup_{n=k+1}^{\infty} E_n\right) \to 0$$

Hence $F\left(\bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} E_n\right) = \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} F(E_n)$

▨

Proof of penultimate theorem.

Proof. Since $F \ll |F|$, last theorem shows $|F|$ c.a. $\Rightarrow F$ c.a.

123a

A,B disjoint

① $$\sum_{E\in\Pi_{A\cup B}} \|F(E)\| = \sum_{E\in\Pi_{A\cup B}} \|F(E\cap A)+F(E\cap B)\|$$

$$\leq \sum_{E\in\Pi_{A\cup B}} \|F(E\cap A)\| + \sum_{E\in\Pi_{A\cup B}} \|F(E\cap B)\|$$

$$\leq |F|(A)+|F|(B)$$

Hence $|F|(A\cup B) \leq |F|(A)+|F|(B)$

② Let $\varepsilon>0$. Let Π_A, Π_B be partitions of A,B respectively such that

$$|F|(A) \leq \sum_{E\in\Pi_A} \|F(E)\| + \varepsilon/2$$

$$|F|(B) \leq \sum_{E\in\Pi_B} \|F(E)\| + \varepsilon/2$$

Then $\Pi_A\cup\Pi_B$ is a partition of $A\cup B$ (since A,B disjoint) and

$$|F|(A)+|F|(B) \leq \sum_{E\in\Pi_A\cup\Pi_B} \|F(E)\| + \varepsilon \leq |F|(A\cup B)+\varepsilon$$

Since ε is arbitrary, $|F|(A)+|F|(B) \leq |F|(A\cup B)$

Let (E_n) be a disjoint seq. in $\mathcal{F}$ s.t. $B = \bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} E_n \in \mathcal{F}$. Let π be any partition of B

$$\sum_{A\in\pi} \|F(A)\| = \sum_{A\in\pi} \|F(A \cap \bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} E_n)\|$$

$$= \sum_{A\in\pi} \|\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} F(A\cap E_n)\|$$

F c.a.

$$\leq \sum_{A\in\pi}\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \|F(A\cap E_n)\|$$

$$= \sum_{n=1}^{\infty}\sum_{A\in\pi} \|F(A\cap E_n)\|$$

$$\leq \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} |F|(E_n)$$

Hence

$$|F|\left(\bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} E_n\right) \leq \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} |F|(E_n)$$

On the otherhand,

$$\sum_{n=1}^{k} |F|(E_n) = |F|\left(\bigcup_{n=1}^{k} E_n\right) \leq |F|\left(\bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} E_n\right)$$

and so

$$\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} |F|(E_n) \leq |F|\left(\bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} E_n\right) \qquad \blacksquare$$

3/29 VECTOR MEASURE

Facts

① $$\|F\|(A) = \sup_{\pi_A}\left\{\left\| \sum_{E\in\pi} \varepsilon_E F(E) \right\| : |\varepsilon_E| \leq 1 \right\}$$

② $$\sup_{E\subset A} \|F(E)\| \leq \|F\|(A) \leq 4 \sup_{E\subset A} \|F(E)\|$$

(i.e. bounded semi-variation $\Leftrightarrow$ bounded range)

Proof. (1)

$$\left\| \sum_{E\in\pi_A} \varepsilon_E F(E) \right\| = \sup_{\|x^*\|\leq 1} \left| \sum_{E\in\pi_A} x^* \varepsilon_E F(E) \right| \leq \sup_{\|x^*\|\leq 1} \sum_{E\in\pi_A} |x^* F(E)|$$

$$\leq \|F\|(A)$$

Also if $\|x^*\| \leq 1$ and π is a partition of A, then

$$\sum_{E\in\pi} |x^* F(E)| = x^* \sum_{E\in\pi} \operatorname{sgn}(x^* F(E))\, F(E) \qquad \text{(Real case)}$$

$$\leq \left\| \sum_{E\in\pi} \operatorname{sgn}(x^* F(E))\, F(E) \right\|$$

Now take sups.

(2) We have

$$\sup_{E\subset A} \|F(E)\| = \sup_{E\subset A} \sup_{\|x^*\|\le 1} |x^* F(E)|$$

$$\le \sup_{E\subset A} \sup_{\|x^*\|\le 1} |x^* F|(E)$$

$$= \sup_{\|x^*\|\le 1} |x^* F|(A) = \|F\|(A)$$

For the other inequality, consider for a partition π and $\|x^*\| \le 1$

$$\sum_{E\in\pi} |x^* F(E)| = \sum_{E\in\pi^+} x^* F(E) - \sum_{E\in\pi^-} x^* F(E)$$

$$\le \Big|x^* F\Big(\bigcup_{E\in\pi^+} E\Big)\Big| + \Big|x^* F\Big(\bigcup_{E\in\pi^-} E\Big)\Big|$$

Then

$$\sup_{\|x^*\|\le 1} \sum_{E\in\pi} |x^* F(E)| \le 2 \sup_{E\subset A} \|F(E)\|$$

Now take sup over π. (In complex case would get 4 instead of 2)

$\boxtimes$

Let $T: B(\mathcal{F}) \longrightarrow X$, where $B(\mathcal{F})$ is all uniform limits of $\mathcal{F}$-simple functions in sup norm. Then

$$\|T\| = \sup_{\|f\| \leq 1} \|T(f)\| = \sup_{\|\sum_{A \in \pi} \varepsilon_A \chi_A\| \leq 1} \|\sum \varepsilon_A T(\chi_A)\|$$

$$= \sup_{\pi} \sup_{|\varepsilon_A| \leq 1} \|\sum_{A \in \pi} \varepsilon_A T(\chi_A)\|$$

$$= \|F\|(\Omega) \qquad \text{where } F(E) := T(\chi_E)$$

(Finitely additive)

Read this backwards as follows: Let $F: \mathcal{F} \longrightarrow X$ be a vector measure with bounded range. Define T: $\mathcal{F}$-simple functions to X by

$$T\left(\sum \alpha_i \chi_{E_i}\right) := \sum \alpha_i F(E_i)$$

Then T is bounded with norm $\|F\|(\Omega)$. Hence $B(B(\mathcal{F}), X)$ is the set of all vector measures $F: \mathcal{F} \to X$ with bounded range, where

$$T(f) = \int_\Omega f \, dF$$

$$\|T\| = \|F\|(\Omega)$$

[$B(L_\infty(\mu), X)$ = same thing provided you demand F vanish on μ-null sets]

Note "s.a" = "s.bdd" = "exhaustive"

PROPOSITION: $F : \mathcal{F} \to X$ is strongly additive iff $\lim F(E_n) = 0$ for all disjoint sequences (E_n) in $\mathcal{F}$. Consequently if there exists finitely additive non-negative μ on $\mathcal{F}$ s.t. $F \ll \mu$, then F is strongly additive.

Proof. If F is strongly additive, clearly $\lim F(E_n) = 0$. If F is not strongly additive, then there exist disjoint sequence (E_n) s.t. partial sums of $\sum F(E_n)$ are not Cauchy, i.e. there exist blocks of positive $A_1, A_2, \ldots$ s.t. $\max A_i < \min A_{i+1}$ and
finite

$$\Big\| \sum_{j \in A_i} F(E_j) \Big\| \geq \varepsilon \quad \forall i$$

Set

$$B_i = \bigcup_{j \in A_i} E_j$$

Then $\|F(B_i)\| \geq \varepsilon$ $\forall i$ and (B_i) is a disjoint sequence.

$\boxtimes$

THEOREM: Any of the following statements about a family $\{F_\tau : \tau \in T\}$ of finitely additive vector measures of $\mathcal{F}$ implies all the others:

(1) $\{F_\tau\}$ is uniformly s.a.

(2) $\forall$ disjoint (E_n) in $\mathcal{F}$, $\|F_\tau(E_n)\| \to 0$ uniformly in τ

(3) $\forall$ disjoint (E_n) in $\mathcal{F}$, $\|F_\tau\|(E_n) \to 0$ uniformly in τ

(4) $\{ |x^* F_\tau| : \|x^*\| \leq 1, \tau \in T \}$ is uniformly s.a.

<u>THEOREM</u>: TFAE for a finitely additive vector measure $F : \mathcal{F} \longrightarrow X$

(1) F is strongly additive

(2) $\{x^*F : \|x^*\| \leq 1\}$ is unif. s.a.

(3) $F(E_n) \to 0 \quad \forall$ disjoint (E_n)

(4) $\|F\|(E_n) \to 0 \quad \forall$ disjoint (E_n)

(5) $\{|x^*F| : \|x^*\| \leq 1\}$ is unif. s.a.

(6) $\lim_n F(E_n)$ exists $\forall$ monotone sequences (E_n)

FACT – s.a. $\Rightarrow$ bdd range

<u>THEOREM</u> (Pettis) Let $F : \underset{\sigma\text{-field}}{\Sigma} \longrightarrow X$ be countably additive. Let μ be countably additive non-negative (finite) measure on Σ. Then $F \ll \mu$ if and only if F vanishes on μ-null sets

Proof. $\Rightarrow$ obvious

$(\Leftarrow)$ Suppose F is not such that $F \ll \mu$. Then $\exists\, \varepsilon > 0$ s.t. $\forall n$ there exists A_n with

$$\|F(A_n)\| \geq \varepsilon \qquad \mu(A_n) < 1/2^n$$

Take $x_n^* \in X^*$ with $\|x_n^*\| = 1$ such that

$$x_n^* F(A_n) = \|F(A_n)\| \geq \varepsilon$$

The family $\{|x_n^* F| : n \in \mathbb{N}\}$ is unif. s.a. Set $B_n = \bigcup_{j=n}^{\infty} A_j$

Notice $B_n \downarrow B$, say, and $\mu(B) = 0$. Hence F vanishes on all subsets of B, so

$$|x_n^* F|(B) = 0 \quad \forall n$$

Then $|x_j^* F|(B_n) \longrightarrow 0$ uniformly in j because $|x_j^* F|$ is unif. c.a.
But

$$\varepsilon \leq \|x_n^* F(A_n)\| \leq |x_n^* F|(A_n) \leq |x_n^* F|(B_n) \quad \lightning$$

$\boxtimes$

This theorem if false for c.a. measures on fields even in the scaler case.

Example: Let $\lambda \in L_\infty^*(\mu) \setminus L_1(\mu)$. λ is a finitely additive measure on Σ that vanishes on μ-null sets. By Stone's representation theorem there exists a totally disconnected compact Hausdorff space V and a Boolean isomorphism $\tau : \Sigma \to$ (the field of all clopen subsets of V) $= \Sigma^*$. Define $\bar{\mu}$ on Σ^* by

$$\bar{\mu}(\tau(E)) = \mu(E)$$

Also

$$\bar{\lambda}(\tau(E)) = \lambda(E)$$

Observe that $\bar{\lambda}$ vanishes on $\bar{\mu}$-null sets. Also observe that if (S_n) is a disjoint seq. in Σ^* with $\cup S_n \in \Sigma^*$, then (S_n) is an open cover of $\cup S_n$ = compact set. Therefore all but finitely many S_n are empty. Therefore any finitely additive measure on Σ^+ is c.a. by default. Therefore $\bar{\lambda}, \bar{\mu}$ are c.a., $\bar{\lambda}$ vanishes on $\bar{\mu}$ null sets, but $\bar{\lambda} \not\ll \bar{\mu}$, since

$$\bar{\lambda} \ll \bar{\mu} \iff \lambda \ll \mu$$

(If $\lambda \ll \mu$, then $\lambda \in L_1(\mu)$ by Radon-Nikodym theorem)

(Bartle-Dunford-Schwartz)

THEOREM: A uniformly bounded family $\{F_\tau : \tau \in T\}$ of c.a. measures is unif. s.a. iff unif. c.a. iff $\exists$ c.a. non-negative (finite) measure μ on Σ s.t.

$$\lim_{\mu(E) \to 0} F_\tau(E) = 0 \quad \text{unif. in } \tau \in T$$

Proof. unif. c.a. $\iff$ unif. s.a.

Suppose $\exists$ such a c.a. μ on Σ. Let (E_n) be a disjoint sequence. Then

$$\mu\left(\bigcup_{n=j}^{\infty} E_n\right) \longrightarrow 0$$

as $j \to \infty$. Then

$$0 = \lim_j \sup_\tau \| F_\tau(\bigcup_{n=j}^\infty E_n) \| \overset{c.a.}{=} \lim_j \sup_\tau \| \sum_{n=j}^\infty F_\tau(E_n) \|$$

This proves unif. s.a.

Now suppose unif. s.a. Then $\{x^* F_\tau : \tau \in T, \|x^*\| \le 1\}$ is unif. s.a. So it suffices to prove result for family $\{\mu_\tau : \tau \in T\}$ of scalar (signed) measures.

Claim: For each $\varepsilon > 0$ $\exists\, \tau_1, \dots, \tau_n$ s.t.

$$\sup_{1 \le i \le n} |\mu_{\tau_i}|(E) = 0 \implies \sup_{\tau \in T} |\mu_\tau(E)| < \varepsilon$$

Suppose not. Pick $\tau_1 \in T$ arbitrarily. Then $\exists\, E_1 \in \Sigma$ and $\tau_2 \in T$ s.t.

$$|\mu_{\tau_1}|(E_1) = 0 \text{ and } |\mu_{\tau_2}(E_1)| \ge \varepsilon$$

$\exists\, E_2 \in \Sigma$, $\exists\, \tau_3 \in T$ s.t.

$$|\mu_{\tau_1}|(E_2) = |\mu_{\tau_2}|(E_2) = 0 \text{ and } |\mu_{\tau_3}(E_2)| \ge \varepsilon$$

Iterate to produce (E_n), τ_n with

$$\sup_{1 \le i \le n} |\mu_i|(E_n) = 0, \quad |\mu_{\tau_{n+1}}(E_n)| \ge \varepsilon \qquad (*)$$

Set $H_n = \bigcup_{j=n}^\infty E_j$. Observe $H_n \downarrow$. By uniform countable additivity

$$\lim_n |\mu_\tau(H_n)|$$

exists uniformly for $\tau \in T$. Hence

$$\lim_n |\mu_{\tau_k}(H_n)|$$

exists uniformly for k. But for each k, by (*)

$$\lim_n \mu_{\tau_k}(H_n) = 0$$

But

$$\mu_{\tau_{n+1}}(H_n) = \mu_{\tau_{n+1}}(E_n) + \underbrace{0}_{(*)}$$

$$\Rightarrow |\mu_{\tau_{n+1}}(H_n)| = |\mu_{\tau_{n+1}}(E_n)| \geq \varepsilon$$

4/3 VECTOR MEASURES

We have shown that $\forall\, m \in \mathbb{N}$ $\exists\, \tau_1^m, \ldots, \tau_{n_m}^m$ and $\mu_{\tau_1^m}, \ldots, \mu_{\tau_{n_m}^m}$ in the family s.t.

$$\sup_{1 \le j \le n_m} |\mu_{\tau_j^m}|(E) = 0 \Rightarrow \sup_{\tau \in T} |\mu_\tau(E)| \le \frac{1}{m}$$

Set

$$\lambda_m := \frac{1}{n_m} \sum_{j=1}^{n_m} |\mu_{\tau_j^m}|$$

Observe

$$0 \le \lambda_m(E) \le \sup_{\tau \in T} |\mu_\tau|(E)$$

$$\lambda_m(E) = 0 \Rightarrow \sup_{\tau \in T} |\mu_\tau(E)| \le \frac{1}{m}$$

Set

$$\mu := \sum_{m=1}^{\infty} \frac{1}{2^m} \lambda_m$$

Then

$$\mu(E) = 0 \Rightarrow \sup_{\tau \in T} |\mu_\tau(E)| = 0$$

Notice that

$$(*) \qquad 0 \le \mu(E) \le \sup_{\tau} |\mu_\tau|(E) \qquad \forall E$$

Define $F : \Sigma \longrightarrow \ell_\infty(T)$ by

$$F(E)(\tau) = \mu_\tau(E)$$

(unif. boundedness important here to make sure we map into $\ell_\infty(T)$). Notice that

$$\mu(E) = 0 \Rightarrow F(E) = 0$$

Uniform c.a. for (μ_τ) implies that F is countably additive. By Pettis's theorem, $F << \mu$, i.e.

$$\lim_{\mu(E) \to 0} \|F(E)\| = 0$$

$$\Longrightarrow \lim_{\mu(E) \to 0} \sup_{\tau} |\mu_\tau(E)| = 0$$

$\blacksquare$

__Corollary__: Let $F : \Sigma \to X$ be a c.a. vector measure. Then there exist a c.a. finite non-negative measure μ on Σ s.t. $F << \mu$. In fact μ may be selected s.t.

$$\forall E \qquad 0 \le \mu(E) \le \|F\|(E)$$

Proof. c.a. on σ-field $\Rightarrow$ s.a. $\Rightarrow$ F has bounded range. Consider $\{x^*F : \|x^*\| \le 1\}$. c.a. of F implies that this family is unif. c.a. Apply last theorem to get μ s.t. $x^*F \ll \mu$ unif. in $\|x^*\| \le 1$. Hence

$$\lim_{\mu(E)\to 0} \|F(E)\| = \lim_{\mu(E)\to 0} \sup_{\|x^*\|\le 1} |x^*F(E)| = 0$$

and (*) of last theorem gives

$$0 \le \mu(E) \le \|F\|(E).$$

∎

(p267)

Rybakov's theorem (chapter 9) gives a μ of the form $\mu = |x^*F|$ for some $\|x^*\| \le 1$.

➡ <u>COROLLARY</u>: Let $F: \Sigma \to X$ be c.a. Then $F(E)$ is relatively weakly compact

Proof. Choose the μ guaranteed above for F. Define $T: L_\infty(\mu) \to X$ by

$$T(f) := \int_\Omega f \, dF$$

(Need here that F vanishes on μ-null sets to make well defined). Then T

is a bounded linear operator. If we can show that T is weakly compact then we'll be done since

$$F(\Sigma) \subset T(\text{unit ball of } L_\infty(\mu))$$

To show T is weakly compact, we'll show T is w^*-w continuous. Let $(f_\beta) \subset L_\infty(\mu)$ s.t. $f_\beta \to f$ weak*, $f \in L_\infty(\mu)$. Let $x^* \in X^*$ and set

$$g_{x^*} = \frac{d\, x^* F}{d\mu} \in L_1(\mu)$$

Then

$$\begin{aligned} x^* T(f_\beta) &= x^* \int_\Omega f_\beta \, dF = \int_\Omega f_\beta \, d(x^* F) \\ &= \int_\Omega f_\beta \, g_{x^*} \, d\mu \longrightarrow \int_\Omega f g_{x^*} \, d\mu \\ &= \int_\Omega f \, d(x^* F) \\ &= x^* \int_\Omega f \, dF = x^* T(f) \end{aligned}$$

and so T is weak*-to-weak continuous.

$\boxtimes$

HW/ 1) Prove that w^*-w continuous operators from $L_\infty(\mu)$ to X correspond precisely to the c.a. μ-cont $F: \Sigma \to X$ (Orlicz-Pettis th^m)

[**DEFINITION:** a subset of a Banach space has the Banach-Saks property if every sequence in A has a subsequence whose arithmetic averages converge in norm.]

2) The range of a c.a. vector measure has the B-S property (Diestel-Seifert)

Outline of proof – Let $T(f) = \int f\, dF$. Set $T: L_\infty(\mu) \to X$ good measure assoc. with F

$$P = \{ f \in L_\infty(\mu) : 0 \leq f \leq 1 \quad a.e. \}$$

① Prove if $(f_n) \subset P$ s.t. $f_n \to f \in P$ in L_2 norm, then $T(f_n) \to T(f)$ (Egoroff)

② Prove $L_2(\mu)$ has B-S prop (Riesz-Nagy p.80)

③ Prove $T(P)$ has B-S prop

④ Deduce $F(\Sigma)$ has B-S prop.

Nikodym Boundedness Theorem

Let $\{F_\tau\}$ be a family of bounded finitely additive vector measure on a σ-field Σ s.t.

$$\sup_{\tau\in T} \|F_\tau(E)\| < \infty$$

for every $E \in \Sigma$. Then

$$\sup_{E\in\Sigma}\ \sup_{\tau\in T} \|F_\tau(E)\| < \infty$$

(i.e. the ranges of the F_τ's are uniformly bounded)

Corollary: Let (T_α) be a family of bounded linear operators from $L_\infty(\mu)$ to X s.t. $\sup_\alpha \|T_\alpha(\chi_E)\| < \infty$ $\forall E \in \Sigma$. Then $\sup_\alpha \|T_\alpha\| < \infty$.

Proof of corollary. Let $F_\alpha(E) := T_\alpha(\chi_E)$. Nikodym Boundedness implies F_α's have unif. bdd range, and so unif. bdd. semivariation. Thus the operators have unif. bdd. norm since $\|T_\alpha\| = \|F_\alpha\|$.

Proof of theorem. Enough to show $\{x^* F_\tau : \|x^*\| \le 1, \tau\in T\}$ has unif. bdd, so it suffices to prove it for a scaler (signed) f.a. measures. Enough to prove it for a sequence (μ_n) of bounded finitely additive measures on Σ

(Compare with proof for c.a. case in Dunford-Schwartz)

Let (μ_n) be such a sequence. Assume $\sup_n |\mu_n(E)| < \infty \ \forall E$ but

$$\sup_n \sup_{E \in \Sigma} |\mu_n(E)| = +\infty$$

General principle: Let $\rho > 0$. We can find $n, E \in \Sigma$ such that

$$|\mu_n(E)| \geq \sup_k |\mu_k(\Omega)| + \rho$$

Observe that

$$\begin{aligned} |\mu_n(\Omega \setminus E)| &\geq |\mu_n(E)| - |\mu_n(\Omega)| \\ &\geq |\mu_n(E)| - \sup_k |\mu_k(\Omega)| \\ &\geq \rho \end{aligned}$$

i.e. $|\mu_n(E)| \geq \rho$ and $|\mu_n(\Omega \setminus E)| \geq \rho$.

Let n_1 be the smallest positive integer s.t. $\exists\, E_1 \in \Sigma$ with

$$|\mu_{n_1}(E_1)| \geq 2 \ , \quad |\mu_{n_1}(F_1)| \geq 2$$

(where $F_1 = \Omega \setminus E_1$). At least one of the following is true:

$$\sup_n \sup_E |\mu_n(E \cap E_1)| = +\infty \quad \text{or} \quad \sup_n \sup_E |\mu_n(E \cap F_1)| = +\infty$$

In the first case set $S_1 = E_1$ and $T_1 = F_1$. Otherwise set $S_1 = F_1, T_1 = E_1$. Either way

$$|\mu_{n_1}(S_1)| \geq 2 \ , \ |\mu_{n_1}(T_1)| \geq 2$$

There exist smallest $n_2 > n_1$ s.t. $\exists E_2^{\subset S_1}, F_2$ with $F_2 = S_1 \setminus E_2$ satisfying

$$|\mu_{n_2}(E_2)| \text{ and } |\mu_{n_2}(F_2)| > 3 + |\mu_{n_2}(T_1)|$$

At least one of

$$\sup_n \sup_E |\mu_n(E \cap E_2)| = +\infty \quad \text{or} \quad \sup_n \sup_E |\mu_n(E \cap F_2)| = +\infty$$

$$S_2 = E_2 \quad T_2 = F_2 \qquad\qquad \text{otherwise} \qquad S_2 = F_2 \quad T_2 = E_2$$

Continue this process to obtain a disjoint sequence (T_n) and $n_1 < n_2 < n_3 \cdots$ s.t.

$$|\mu_{n_k}(T_k)| > \sum_{j=1}^{k-1} |\mu_{n_k}(T_j)| + k + 1 \qquad \text{for } k \geq 2$$

Relabel $n_k \to k$, so

$$(*) \qquad |\mu_k(T_k)| > \sum_{j=1}^{k-1} |\mu_k(T_j)| + k + 1$$

Partition $\mathbb{N}$ into infinitely many disjoint infinite subsets $N_1, N_2, \ldots$ By finite additivity we have

#1a

Choose smallest $n_2 > n_1$ s.t. $\exists E$ with

$$|\mu_{n_2}(E \cap S_1)| > \underbrace{3 + \sup_k |\mu_k(T_1)|}_{\rho} + \sup_k |\mu_k(S_1)|$$

Let $E_2 = E \cap S_1$. Then

$$|\mu_{n_2}(E_2)| > \rho > 3 + |\mu_{n_2}(T_1)|$$
$$|\mu_{n_2}(S_1 \setminus E_2)| > \rho > 3 + |\mu_{n_2}(T_1)|$$

$$\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} |\mu_1|\Big(\bigcup_{j\in N_n} T_j\Big) \le |\mu_1|\Big(\bigcup_j T_j\Big) \le |\mu_1|(\Omega)$$

Hence $\exists\, n$ s.t. $1 \notin N_n$ and

$$|\mu_1|\Big(\bigcup_{j\in N_n} T_j\Big) < 1$$

i.e. there is a subsequence (T_{k_i}) of $(T_i)_{i\ge 2}$ s.t.

$$|\mu_1|\Big(\bigcup_{i=1}^{\infty} T_{k_i}\Big) < 1$$

Repeat this argument with $(T_i)_{i\ge 2}$ replaced by $(T_{k_i})_{i\ge 2}$ and $|\mu_1|$ replaced by $|\mu_{k_1}|$

	T_1	T_2	T_3	- - -	- - -	- - -
$\lvert\mu_1\rvert<1$ on		T_{k_1}		T_{k_2}	- - -	- - -
$\lvert\mu_{k_1}\rvert<1$ on				$T_{k_{i_1}}$	- - -	- - -
$\lvert\mu_{k_{i_1}}\rvert<1$ on					$T_{k_{i_{j_1}}}$	- - -

Relabel again

$$T_1 \quad T_2 \quad T_3$$

$|\mu_1| < 1$ $\qquad\qquad T_{m_1}$

$|\mu_{m_1}| < 1$ $\qquad\qquad\qquad T_{m_2}$

$|\mu_{m_2}| < 1$ $\qquad\qquad\qquad\qquad$ first terms

$$1 < m_1 < m_2 < m_3$$

By monotonicity

$$(**) \qquad |\mu_{m_j}|\left(\bigcup_{i=j+1}^{\infty} T_{m_i}\right) < 1$$

Let

$$D = \bigcup_{i=1}^{\infty} T_{m_i}$$

Claim: $\sup_k |\mu_k(D)| = +\infty$ ⚡!

To this end, finite additivity gives

$$|\mu_{m_j}(D)| = \left|\mu_{m_j}\left(\bigcup_{i<j} T_{m_i}\right) + \mu_{m_j}(T_{m_j}) + \mu_{m_j}\left(\bigcup_{i>j} T_{m_i}\right)\right|$$

$$\geq |\mu_{m_j}(T_{m_j})| - \sum_{i<j} |\mu_{m_j}(T_{m_i})| - |\mu_{m_j}|\left(\bigcup_{i>j} T_{m_i}\right)$$

(*)

(**)

$$\geq \sum_{p=1}^{m_j - 1} |\mu_{m_j}(T_p)| + m_j + 1 - \sum_{i<j} |\mu_{m_j}(T_{m_i})| - 1$$

original T_p's

$$\geq m_j \longrightarrow \infty \text{ as } j \to \infty$$

$$\left(\text{since } \sum_{i<j} |\mu_{m_j}(T_{m_i})| \leq \sum_{p=1}^{m_j - 1} |\mu_{m_j}(T_p)| \right)$$

$\blacksquare$

4/5 VECTOR MEASURES

<u>COROLLARY</u> (Dieudonné - Grothendieck) Let $F : \Sigma \to X$ be a finitely additive vector measure s.t. there exists a total subset $\Gamma \subset X^*$ with the property that the measure x^*F is bounded $\forall x^* \in \Gamma$. Then F is bounded.

Proof. Since $\|F(E)\| = \sup_{\|x^*\| \le 1} |x^*F(E)|$ is finite, it is enough to prove x^*F is bounded for each $x^* \in X^*$. For then the Nikodym boundedness theorem will apply to the family $\{x^*F : \|x^*\| \le 1\}$ to give

$$\sup_E \sup_{\|x^*\| \le 1} |x^*F(E)| < \infty$$

$$\Rightarrow \sup_E \|F(E)\| < \infty$$

i.e. F has bounded range.

Let $\mathcal{M} = \{x^* \in X^* : x^*F \text{ is bounded measure}\}$. $\mathcal{M}$ is a weak* dense subspace of X^* since $\Gamma \subset \mathcal{M}$. Let

$$\mathcal{M}_1 = \{x^* \in \mathcal{M} : \|x^*\| \le 1\}$$

If we can show $\mathcal{M}_1$ is w* closed, then by Krein - Smulian we would have $\mathcal{M}$ being weak* closed. To show $\mathcal{M}_1$ is weak*-closed, first note that

$$\sup_{x^* \in \mathfrak{M}_1} |x^*F(E)| \leq \|F(E)\| < \infty$$

for every $E \in \Sigma$. By Nikodym boundedness,

$$\sup_{E \in \Sigma} \sup_{x^* \in \mathfrak{M}_1} |x^*F(E)| \leq K < \infty$$

Now let $x^* \in$ weak* closure of $\mathfrak{M}_1$. Choose a net $(x^*_\alpha) \subset \mathfrak{M}_1$ such that

$$x^*_\alpha \longrightarrow x^* \quad \text{weak}^*$$

Then for $E \in \Sigma$ we have

$$|x^*F(E)| = \lim_\alpha |x^*_\alpha F(E)| \leq K$$

Hence x^*F is a bounded measure and so $x^* \in \mathfrak{M}_1$. Therefore $\mathfrak{M}_1$ is weak*-closed.

$\boxtimes$

<u>COROLLARY</u>: (Seever) Let $T: X \longrightarrow B(\Sigma)$ be a bounded linear operator s.t.

$$T(X) \supset \{\chi_E : E \in \Sigma\}$$

Then T is onto $B(\Sigma)$.

Proof. Obviously $T(X)$ is dense in $B(\Sigma)$. Therefore it suffices to show T has a closed range, so it is enough to show T^* has a closed range.

Consider $T^*: B(\Sigma)^* \longrightarrow X^*$. $B(\Sigma)^*$ is the space of all bounded finitely additive scaler measures on Σ with bounded variation. Suppose $x^* \in X^*$ is not in the range of T^*, but is a cluster point of the range of T^*. Find a sequence (μ_n) in $B(\Sigma)^*$ s.t.

$$T^*(\mu_n) \longrightarrow x^*$$

and observe that

$$\overline{\lim} \, |\mu_n| = +\infty$$

For, if not, then $\sup |\mu_n| < \infty$, so (μ_n) has a weak* convergent subnet $(\mu_{n_\alpha}) \longrightarrow \mu \in B(\Sigma)^*$. But since T^* is an adjoint operator, it is weak*-weak* continuous, so

$$x^* = \lim_\alpha T^*(\mu_{n_\alpha}) \overset{w^*}{=} T^*(\mu) \quad \lightning$$

WLOG $T^*(\mu_n) \longrightarrow x^*$ but $|\mu_n| \longrightarrow \infty$ (pass to subsequence if necessary)

Fix $E \in \Sigma$. By hypothesis $\exists x \in X$ such that $Tx_E = \chi_E$. Consider

$$\underset{\text{measure}}{\underbrace{|\mu_n(E)|}} = \underset{\text{linear functional}}{\underbrace{|\mu_n T x_E|}} = |T^*(\mu_n)(x_E)| \longrightarrow |x^*(x_E)|$$

Therefore $\sup_n |\mu_n(E)| < K_E < \infty$. Hence

$$\sup_E \sup_n |\mu_n(E)| < \infty$$

which contradicts that $|\mu_n| \longrightarrow \infty$.
Hence the range is norm closed.

$\blacksquare$

<u>ROSENTHAL'S LEMMA</u>: Let (μ_n) be a uniformly bounded sequence of finitely additive scalar measures on a field $\mathcal{F}$. Let (E_n) be a disjoint sequence in $\mathcal{F}$. Let $\varepsilon > 0$. Then there exists a subsequence $n_1 < n_2 < n_3 < \dots$ s.t.

$$|\mu_{n_j}|\Big(\bigcup_{\substack{i \neq j \\ i \in \Delta}} E_{n_i}\Big) < \varepsilon$$

for all finite subsets Δ of $\mathbb{N}$. If $\mathcal{F}$ is a σ-field, then $n_1 < n_2 < \dots$ may be chosen s.t.

$$|\mu_{n_j}|\Big(\bigcup_{i \neq j} E_{n_i}\Big) < \varepsilon.$$

Proof: (σ-field case) WLOG $\sup_n |\mu_n|(\Omega) \leq 1$. Partition $\mathbb{N}$ into infinitely many disjoint infinite subsets M_j. If there exists p such that there exists no $k \in M_p$ with

<u>SUCCESS</u>

$$|\mu_k|\Big(\bigcup_{\substack{j\neq k \\ j\in M_p}} E_j\Big) \geq \varepsilon$$

then we're done. Just list $M_p = \{n_1 < n_2 < n_3 < \dots\}$. So assume no such p exists. Then $\forall p\ \exists\, k_p \in M_p$ with

$$|\mu_{k_p}|\Big(\bigcup_{\substack{j\neq k_p \\ j\in M_p}} E_j\Big) \geq \varepsilon$$

Notice

$$|\mu_{k_p}|\Big(\bigcup_{q=1}^{\infty} E_{k_q}\Big) + |\mu_{k_p}|\Big(\bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} E_n \setminus \bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} E_{k_n}\Big) \leq 1$$

for all p. But

$$\bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} E_n \setminus \bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} E_{k_n} \supseteq \bigcup_{\substack{j\in M_p \\ j\neq k_p}} E_j$$

Therefore

$$|\mu_{k_p}|\Big(\bigcup_{q=1}^{\infty} E_{k_q}\Big) + \varepsilon \leq 1$$

Replace Ω by $\bigcup_{q=1}^{\infty} E_{k_q}$ and replace (E_n) by (E_{k_n}). Do the same thing again. If successful, stop. If not successful, proceed to get a further subsequence s.t.

$$|\mu_{k_{a_p}}|\left(\bigcup_{p=1}^{\infty} E_{k_{a_p}}\right) \leq 1 - 2\varepsilon$$

Do this again and again. Evidently we will be successful before n steps provided $1 - n\varepsilon < 0$.

(Field case) Let $\Sigma = \sigma(\mathcal{F})$. Then $B(\mathcal{F})$ is a closed subspace of $B(\Sigma)$. Given (μ_n) and (E_n), view μ_n as a sequence in $B(\mathcal{F})^*$. For each n let $\bar{\mu}_n$ be a Hahn-Banach norm preserving extension of μ_n to a member of $B(\Sigma)^*$. By the σ-field case there exist $n_1 < n_2 < \cdots$ s.t.

$$|\bar{\mu}_{n_j}|\left(\bigcup_{i \neq j} E_{n_i}\right) < \varepsilon$$

Hence, if Δ is a finite subset of $\mathbb{N}$, then

$$|\mu_{n_j}|\left(\bigcup_{\substack{i \neq j \\ i \in \Delta}} E_{n_i}\right) \leq |\bar{\mu}_{n_j}|\left(\bigcup_{\substack{i \neq j \\ i \in \Delta}} E_{n_i}\right)$$

$\mu_n, \bar{\mu}_n$ agree on $\mathcal{F}$

$$\leq |\bar{\mu}_{n_j}|\left(\bigcup_{i \neq j} E_{n_i}\right) < \varepsilon$$

$\blacksquare$

THEOREM: (Diestel-Faires). Suppose $G : \mathcal{F} \to X$ is a bounded vector measure but is not strongly additive. Then there exist a disjoint sequence (E_n) and an isomorphism $T : c_0 \to X$ s.t.

$$T(e_n) = G(E_n)$$

If $\mathcal{F}$ is a σ-field, then we can find disjoint sequence (E_n) and an isomorphism $T : \ell_\infty \to X$ s.t.

$$T(\chi_S) = G\Big(\bigcup_{n \in S} E_n \Big)$$

for all $S \subset \mathbb{N}$.

Proof. (Field case). Suppose $G : \mathcal{F} \to X$ is not s.a. Then $\exists$ disjoint sequence (E_n) s.t.

$$\lim_n \|G(E_n)\| \neq 0$$

Pass to a subsequence (if necessary) to arrange

$$\|G(E_n)\| > \varepsilon > 0 \quad \forall n$$

for some $\varepsilon > 0$. Choose for each n $x_n^* \in X^*$ s.t. $\|x_n^*\| = 1$ and

$$x_n^* G(E_n) > \varepsilon \quad \forall n$$

Since G is bounded and $\|x_n^*\| \leq 1$, the seq $(x_n^* G)$ is uniformly bounded in variation. Apply Rosenthal's lemma to get $n_1 < n_2 < \cdots$

$$|x^*_{n_j} G| \Big(\bigcup_{\substack{i \neq j \\ i \in \Delta}} E_{n_i} \Big) < \varepsilon/2$$

for all finite $\Delta \subset \mathbb{N}$. (Remember $x^*_{n_j} G(E_{n_j}) > \varepsilon$). Define $T : c_0 \to X$ by

$$T((\alpha_n)) := \sum_{j=1}^{\infty} \alpha_j G(E_{n_j})$$

finitely non-zero

Notice for $\|x^*\| \leq 1$

$$|x^* T((\alpha_n))| \leq \sum_{j=1}^{\infty} |\alpha_j x^* G(E_{n_j})|$$

$$\leq \|(\alpha_n)\|_{c_0} \sum_{j=1}^{\infty} |x^* G(E_{n_j})|$$

$$\leq \|(\alpha_n)\|_{c_0} |x^* G|(\Omega)$$

$$\leq \|(\alpha_n)\|_{c_0} \|G\|(\Omega) < \infty$$

T is therefore continuous, linear, densely defined, and hence has a continuous extension to all of c_0. By necessity

$$T(\alpha_n) = \sum_{j=1}^{\infty} \alpha_j G(E_{n_j})$$

$$\left[\sum |x^*(x_n)| < \infty \ \forall x^* \forall n \implies \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \alpha_n x_n \text{ converges } \forall (\alpha_n) \in c_0 \right]$$

4/10 VECTOR MEASURES

Proof (cont.)

To see that T^{-1} exist, let $(\alpha_j) \in c_0$ and consider $x^*_{n_j} T(\alpha_n)$
We get

$$|x^*_{n_j} T(\alpha_i)| = \left| \sum_{i=1}^{\infty} x^*_{n_j} \alpha_i G(E_{n_i}) \right|$$

$$\geq |x^*_{n_j} \alpha_j G(E_{n_j})| - \lim_m \sum_{\substack{i=1 \\ i\neq j}}^{m} |x^*_{n_j} \alpha_i G(E_{n_i})|$$

$$> |\alpha_j| \varepsilon - \|(\alpha_i)\|_{c_0} \lim_m \sum_{\substack{i=1 \\ i\neq j}}^{m} |x^*_{n_j} G(E_{n_i})|$$

$$\geq |\alpha_j| \delta - \|(\alpha_i)\|_{c_0} \lim_m |x^*_{n_j} G| \left(\bigcup_{\substack{i=1 \\ i\neq j}}^{m} E_{n_i} \right)$$

$$\geq |\alpha_j| \delta - \|(\alpha_i)\|_{c_0} \varepsilon/2$$

Therefore

$$\|T(\alpha_i)\| \geq \sup_j |x^*_{n_j} T(\alpha_i)|$$

$$\geq \varepsilon \|(\alpha_i)\|_{c_0} - \frac{\varepsilon}{2} \|(\alpha_i)\|_{c_0} = \frac{\varepsilon}{2} \|(\alpha_i)\|_{c_0}$$

Thus continuous inverse. $\blacksquare$

This proves that a bounded $G : \mathcal{F} \longrightarrow X$ which is not strongly additive implies $G(\mathcal{F})$ contains an isomorphic image of the c_0 unit vector basis.

Consider the σ-field case:

$$G : \Sigma \longrightarrow X$$

G bounded but not strongly additive. We use Rosenthal's lemma to get

$$|x^*_{n_j} G(E_{n_j})| > \delta \qquad |x^*_{n_j} G| \left(\bigcup_{i \neq j} E_{n_i} \right) < \delta/2$$

with $x^*_{n_j}$ as before. To define $T : l_\infty \longrightarrow X$, take a finitely valued sequence (= simple function) in l_∞ which we write as

$$\sum_{i=1}^{n} \beta_i \chi_{S_i}$$

$\cup S_i = \mathbb{N}$

$S_i \subseteq \mathbb{N}$ are disjoint. Define

need σ-field here

$$T\left(\sum_{i=1}^{n} \beta_i \chi_{S_i} \right) = \sum_{i=1}^{n} \beta_i \, G\left(\bigcup_{j \in S_i} E_{n_j} \right)$$

Easy to see $\|T\| \leq \|G\|$. Thus has continuous extension to l_∞.

Now look at

$$(*) \quad \left| x^*_{n_j} T\left(\sum_{i=1}^{n} \beta_i \chi_{S_i} \right) \right| = \left| \sum_{i=1}^{n} \beta_i x^*_{n_j} G\left(\bigcup_{k \in S_i} E_{n_k} \right) \right|$$

Let i_p be the i s.t. $n_j \in S_{i_p}$. Then we have

$$(*) \geq |\beta_{i_p} x^*_{n_j} G(E_{n_j})| - \sum_{i \neq i_p} |\beta_i x^*_{n_j} G(\bigcup_{k \in S_i} E_{n_k})|$$

$$- |\beta_{i_p} x^*_{n_j} G(\bigcup_{\substack{k \in S_{i_p} \\ n_k \neq n_j}} E_{n_k})$$

$$\geq |\beta_{i_p}| \delta - \| \sum_{i=1}^{n} \beta_i \chi_{S_i} \|_\infty \, |x^*_{n_j} G| (\bigcup_{i \neq j} E_{n_i})$$

$$\geq |\beta_{i_p}| \delta - \max |\beta_i| \, \delta/2$$

Therefore

$$\| T(\sum \beta_i \chi_{S_i}) \| \geq \sup_j |x^*_{n_j} T(\sum \beta_i \chi_{S_i})|$$

$$\geq \sup_p |\beta_{i_p}| \delta - \| \sum \beta_i \chi_{S_i} \|_\infty \, \delta/2$$

$$= \delta/2 \, \| \sum \beta_i \chi_{S_i} \|_\infty$$

Therefore $\|T(x)\| \geq \delta/2 \, \|x\|_\infty \ \forall x \in l_\infty$, and so T^{-1} is continuous.
Since

$$\chi_S \xrightarrow{T} G(\bigcup_{i \in S} E_{n_i})$$

$G(\Sigma)$ contains the isomorphic image of all 0-1 valued l_∞ members. ∎

<u>COROLLARY</u>: $l_\infty \not\hookrightarrow X$, $G : \Sigma \longrightarrow X$ bounded, then G is strongly additive.

(What kind of field can you get by with to insure s.a. in above?)

<u>COROLLARY</u>: Let $G : \mathcal{F} \longrightarrow X$ be a bounded vector measure. Then G is strongly additive iff $\lim G(E_n)$ exists weakly for all monotone increasing sequences (E_n) in Σ.

Proof. Suppose the weak limit exists and G is not s.a. Let (B_n) be a disjoint sequence in $\mathcal{F}$ s.t. $\exists$ isomorphism $T : c_0 \longrightarrow X$ s.t.

$$T(e_n) = G(B_n)$$

Now

$$T\left(\sum_{n=1}^{m} e_n\right) = \underbrace{G\left(\bigcup_{n=1}^{m} B_n\right)}$$

Isomorphism

this limit does not exist weakly in c_0

limit exists weakly by hypothesis

∎

Corollary: (Orlicz-Pettis) Let $\sum x_n$ be a formal series in X s.t. every subsequence converges weakly. Then $\sum x_n$ is convergent.

Proof. For $A \subset \mathcal{P}(\mathbb{N})$ set

$$G(A) := \text{weak} \sum_{n \in A} x_n$$

First notice that $G(\mathcal{P}(\mathbb{N}))$ is separable. Also notice

$$\sum |x^*(x_n)| < \infty$$

for every $x^* \in X^*$. Define $T : X^* \longrightarrow \ell_1$ by

$$T(x^*) = (x^*(x_n))$$

By closed graph theorem T is continuous. Therefore

$$\|G\|(\mathbb{N}) = \sup_{\|x^*\| \leq 1} \sum |x^*(x_n)| < \infty$$

Hence G is bounded. Since $G(\mathcal{P}(\mathbb{N}))$ is separable, G is s.a. (can't contain all 0-1 valued sequences). Therefore

$$\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} G(\{n\}) = \sum x_n$$

is convergent.

$\boxtimes$

158a

$\forall A \qquad G(A) \in$ weak closure of $sp\{x_n : n \in \mathbb{N}\} = \underbrace{\overline{sp}\{x_n : n \in \mathbb{N}\}}_{\text{separable}}$

$$\sum |x^*(x_n)| = \sum_A x^*(x_n) - \sum_B x^*(x_n)$$

$$A = \{n : x^*(x_n) \geq 0\}$$
$$B = \{n : x^*(x_n) < 0\}$$

Suppose $x_m^* \to x^*$ and $Tx_m^* \to \beta$. Then

$$\beta_n = \lim_{m\to\infty} (Tx_m^*)_n = \lim_{m\to\infty} x_m^*(x_n) = x^*(x_n) = T(x^*)_n$$

and so $\beta = T(x^*)$.

$$\|G\|(\mathbb{N}) = \sup_{\|x^*\|\leq 1} |x^*G|(\mathbb{N}) = \sup_{\|x^*\|\leq 1} \sup_{\pi} \sum_{A\in\pi} |x^*G(A)|$$
$$= \sup_{\|x^*\|\leq 1} \sup_{\pi} \sum_{A\in\pi} \Big| \sum_{n\in A} x^* x_n \Big|$$
$$\leq \sup_{\|x^*\|\leq 1} \sup_{\pi} \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} |x^* x_n| = \sup_{\|x^*\|\leq 1} \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} |x^* x_n| = \|T\| < \infty$$

<u>COROLLARY</u>: (Bessaga - Pelczynski) $c_0 \not\hookrightarrow X$ iff $\sum x_n$ converges in norm whenever $\sum |x^*(x_n)| < \infty \ \forall x^* \in X^*$.

$$\left[\ c_0 \not\hookrightarrow X \iff \text{all } \underbrace{\text{WUC's}}_{\text{weakly unconditionally convergent}} \text{ are UC's}\ \right]$$

Proof. Let $c_0 \xhookrightarrow{T} X$. $\sum e_n$ is a WUC but not a UC. Therefore $\sum T(e_n)$ is a WUC but not a UC.

Assume $c_0 \not\hookrightarrow X$. Let $\mathcal{F}$ = field consisting of the finite subsets of $\mathbb{N}$ and their complements. Let $\sum x_n$ be a WUC

$$G(E) := \begin{cases} \sum\limits_{n\in E} x_n & E \text{ finite} \\ -\sum\limits_{n\in \mathbb{N}\setminus E} x_n & \mathbb{N}\setminus E \text{ finite} \end{cases}$$

Then G is finitely additive, and since $\sum x_n$ is a WUC, G is bounded. Since $c_0 \not\hookrightarrow X$, G is s.a., and therefore

$$\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} x_n = \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} G(\{n\})$$

is convergent.

$\boxtimes$

<u>COROLLARY</u>: (Bessaga - Pelczynski) $c_0 \hookrightarrow X^* \Rightarrow l_\infty \hookrightarrow X^*$

Proof. Let $\sum x_n^*$ be a WUC in X^* that does not converge.

Put for $A \subset \mathbb{N}$

$$G(A) = \text{weak}^* \sum_{n \in A} x_n^*$$

Then

$$\sup_{\|x\| \leq 1} |xG|(\mathbb{N}) < \infty$$

and $G : \mathcal{P}(\mathbb{N}) \longrightarrow X^*$ is not s.a. since $\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} G\{n\} = \sum x_n^*$ is not convergent. G bounded, so $l_\infty \hookrightarrow X^*$.

$\blacksquare$

(1971 Israeli J.)

<u>COROLLARY</u>: (Kalton) Let $l_\infty \not\hookrightarrow X$ and let $\sum x_n$ be a (formal) series in X s.t. there exists a total subset Γ of X^* with the property that every subseries of $\sum x_n$ is $\sigma(X, \Gamma)$ convergent, i.e. $\forall A \subset \mathbb{N}$ $\exists x_A \in X$ s.t.

$$\sum_{n \in A} x^*(x_n) = x^*(x_A)$$

for all $x^* \in \Gamma$. Then $\sum x_n$ is norm convergent.

Proof. For $A \in \mathcal{P}(\mathbb{N})$ set $G(A) = x_A$. Then x^*G is a bounded scalar measure for all $x^* \in \Gamma$. By Dieudonne-Grothendieck, G is a bounded vector measure. $l_\infty \not\hookrightarrow X \Rightarrow G$ is s.a. $\Rightarrow$

$$\sum x_n = \sum G(\{n\}) \text{ is convergent}$$

$\blacksquare$

160a

X^* is weak* sequentially complete and it is easy to see that the partial sums are weak*-Cauchy

Define $T : X \to \ell_1$ by $Tx = (x_n^* x)$. Then T is bounded (closed graph theorem). For each $E \subset \mathbb{N}$

$$\|G(E)\| = \sup_{\|x\| \leq 1} |G(E)x| = \sup_{\|x\| \leq 1} \left| \sum_{n \in E} x_n^* x \right|$$

$$\leq \sup_{\|x\| \leq 1} \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} |x_n^* x| = \|T\|$$

Therefore $\|G\|(\mathbb{N}) \leq 4 \sup_{E \subset \mathbb{N}} \|G(E)\| \leq 4\|T\| < \infty$

Let $x^* \in \Gamma$. Then

$$|x^* G|(\mathbb{N}) = \sup_{\pi} \sum_{A \in \pi} |x^* G(A)| = \sup_{\pi} \sum_{A \in \pi} \left| \sum_{n \in A} x^*(x_n) \right|$$

$$\leq \sup_{\pi} \sum_{A \in \pi} \sum_{n \in A} |x^*(x_n)| = \sup_{\pi} \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} |x^*(x_n)|$$

$$= \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} |x^*(x_n)| < \infty$$

★ THEOREM (Vitali-Hahn-Saks-Nikodym): Let (F_n) be a sequence of finitely additive strongly additive vector measures from a σ-field Σ into X. Suppose

$$\lim_n F_n(E) = F(E)$$

exists in norm for all $E \in \Sigma$. Then the sequence (F_n) is uniformly strongly additive. In particular F is strongly additive.

Proof. Notice that

$$\sup_n \|F_n(E)\| < \infty$$

for each $E \in \Sigma$ (convergent seq. are bounded). By Nikodym bounded theorem, (F_n) is a uniform bounded seq. of measures. Suppose (F_n) is not uniformly s.a. Then $\exists$ disjoint seq. (A_m) s.t.

$$\lim_m \|F_n(A_m)\| = 0$$

but not uniformly in n, i.e. $\exists\, n_1 < n_2 < n_3 < \dots$ and disjoint sets $B_1, B_2, \dots$ s.t.

$$\|F_{n_i}(B_i)\| > \delta \quad \forall i$$

for some $\delta > 0$. Choose x_i^* in unit ball of X^* s.t.

$$(*) \qquad x_i^*(F_{n_i}(B_i)) > \delta \quad \forall i$$

16 b a

F is strongly additive. Let (E_n) be disjoint. Let $\varepsilon > 0$.
Since (F_n) is u.s.a. $\exists\, n_0$ s.t.

$$\sup_m \| F_m(E_n) \| < \varepsilon \quad \forall n > n_0$$

Let $n > n_0$ and choose m s.t. $\| F(E_n) - F_m(E_n) \| < \varepsilon$. Then

$$\| F(E_n) \| \leq \| F(E_n) - F_m(E_n) \| + \| F_m(E_n) \| < 2\varepsilon$$

Strongly additive $\Rightarrow$ bounded

For the moment assume $\lim F_n(E) = 0$ $\forall E \in \Sigma$. Define $G : \Sigma \to c_0$ by

$$G(E) = \left(x_i^* F_{n_i}(E) \right)$$

Therefore G is a bounded vector measure. Since $l_\infty \not\hookrightarrow c_0$, G is strongly additive. Therefore definition of norm in c_0 implies $(x_i^* F_{n_i})$ is unif. s.a., which contradicts $(*)$

Release assumption that $F_n(E) \to 0$ $\forall E$. Assume not unif. s.a. WLOG we can find a disjoint seq. (E_n) s.t.

$$\|F_n(E_n)\| \geq \delta$$

Find a further subsequence (denoted still by F_n, E_n) s.t.

$$\| F_n(E_n) \| > \delta \text{ but } \| F_n(E_{n+1}) \| < \delta/2$$

To do this notice $\| F_1(E_1) \| > \delta$. $\lim_m F_1(E_m) = 0$, so choose n_1 s.t.

$$\| F_1(E_{n_1}) \| < \delta/2$$

Then $\| F_{n_1}(E_{n_1}) \| > \delta$. Choose $n_2 > n_1$ s.t. $\| F_{n_1}(E_{n_2}) \| < \delta/2$ ... etc. Set $G_n = F_{n+1} - F_n$. Then

$$\lim_n G_n(E) = 0 \quad \forall E \in \Sigma$$

Therefore G_n is unif. s.a. by the earlier part of the proof. But

$$\|G_n(E_{n+1})\| = \|F_{n+1}(E_{n+1}) - F_n(E_{n+1})\|$$

$$\geq \|F_{n+1}(E_{n+1})\| - \|F_n(E_{n+1})\|$$

$$\geq \delta - \delta/2 \geq \delta/2$$

$\Rightarrow$ G_n is not uniformly s.a. $\lightning$

$\boxtimes$

4/12 VECTOR MEASURES

COROLLARY: Let (F_n) be a sequence of countably additive measures on a σ-field which converge set-wise in norm. Then (F_n) is uniform countably additive

COROLLARY: Let μ be a countably additive positive measure. Let (F_n) be a sequence of μ-continuous countably additive vector measures on a σ-field which converges set-wise. Then (F_n) is uniformly μ-continuous

Proof. family of unif. c.a., each μ-cont. $\Rightarrow$ equi-μ-cont. (= unif. μ-cont)

NOTE: c.a. measures, set-wise weak convergence $\Rightarrow$ limit measure is c.a. but does not imply uniform c.a.

Proof. $F_n(E) \longrightarrow F(E)$ weakly $\Rightarrow x^* F_n(E) \longrightarrow x^* F(E)$ $\forall x^*$
Then Vitali-Hahn-Saks $\Rightarrow x^* F$ is c.a., so Orlicz-Pettis $\Rightarrow F$ is c.a.
For counterexample, let F_n: Borel sets $(-\infty,\infty) \longrightarrow L_2(-\infty,\infty)$ be given by

$$F_n(E) = \chi_{E \cap [n,n+1)}$$

Then $F_n(E) \longrightarrow 0$ weakly $\forall E$

16.4a

Let (F_τ) be a family of uniformly c.a. vector measures, each μ-continuous, and such that $F_\tau(E)$ converges setwise. Then each F_τ is bounded and $\sup_\tau \|F_\tau(E)\| < \infty$ for each E, so (F_τ) is uniformly bounded by Nikodym Boundedness Theorem. Define $F: \Sigma \to L_\infty(T)$ by

$$F(E)(\tau) = F_\tau(E)$$

The unf. c.a. $\Rightarrow$ F is countably additive. If $\mu(E) = 0$, then $F_\tau(E) = 0$ $\forall \tau$, so $F(E) = 0$. By Pettis's Theorem, $F \ll \mu$, i.e.

$$\lim_{\mu(E)\to 0} \|F(E)\|_\infty = 0$$

$$\Rightarrow \lim_{\mu(E)\to 0} \sup_\tau \|F_\tau(E)\| = 0$$

Hence (F_τ) is uniformly μ-continuous.

Let $f \in L_2(-\infty,\infty)$. By Holder $f\chi_{E\cap[n,n+1)} \in L_1$, so $\exists N$ s.t. $\int_{\mathbb{R}\setminus[-N,N]} |f\chi_{E\cap[n,n+1)}|\,d\mu < \varepsilon$

Choose $n > N$. Then $\left|\int f\chi_{E\cap[n,n+1)}\,d\mu\right| < \int |f\chi_{E\cap[n,n+1)}|\,d\mu < \varepsilon$. Hence $F_n(E) \to 0$ weakly

F_n is not unf. c.a. Let $E_k = [k,k+1)$. Then for each m,

$$\sup_n \left\|\sum_{k=m}^\infty F_n(E_k)\right\|_2 = \sup_n \left\|\sum_{k=m}^\infty \chi_{E_k\cap[n,n+1)}\right\|_2$$

$$\geq \left\|\sum_{k=m}^\infty \chi_{E_k\cap[m,m+1)}\right\|_2 = \|\chi_{[m,m+1)}\|_2 = 1$$

Hence $\limsup_{m\to\infty} \sup_n \left\|\sum_{k=m}^\infty F_n(E_k)\right\|_2 = 0$ is impossible

Extension of Vector Measures

<u>CARATHEODARY - HAHN - KLUVANEK EXTENSION THEOREM</u>: Let $\mathcal{F}$ be a field of subsets of Ω. Let $F : \mathcal{F} \longrightarrow X$ be a bounded weakly countably additive vector measure. Then F has a (necessarily unique) countably additive extension to $\sigma(\mathcal{F})$ if and only if

① $\exists$ c.a. finite non-negative μ on $\mathcal{F}$ s.t. $F \ll \mu$

iff ② F is strongly additive

iff ③ $F(\mathcal{F})$ is relatively weakly compact

<u>Note</u>: There exist norm c.a. measures on fields that have no c.a. extension. Let Σ = Borel sets in $[0,1]$ and $F : \Sigma \longrightarrow B(\Sigma)$ by $F(E) = \chi_E$. Then $\sum F(E_n)$ does not converge unless there are only finitely non-empty (E_n)'s. Let $\mathcal{F}$ = Stone representation of Σ. Let $\tau : \Sigma \longrightarrow \mathcal{F}$ be the Stone isomorphism. Define $\bar{F} : \mathcal{F} \longrightarrow B(\Sigma)$ by

$$\bar{F}(\tau(E)) = F(E) = \chi_E$$

Then $\bar{F}$ is norm countably additive on $\mathcal{F}$ by default ($\cup E_n \in \mathcal{F}$, E_n disjoint, $\Rightarrow$ only finitely many non-empty) and has no c.a. extension because it is not s.a.

Proof. Let $\bar{F}$ be the extension. Since $\bar{F}(\sigma(\mathcal{F}))$ is relatively weakly compact, so is $F(\mathcal{F})$.

③ $\Rightarrow$ ② Let (E_n) be a monotone sequence. Then $(F(E_n))$ is a sequence in a weakly compact set and $(x^*F(E_n))$ is convergent $\forall x^* \in X^*$. Therefore $F(E_n)$ is weakly convergent.

Therefore F is s.a. (consequence of Rosenthal's lemma).

② $\Rightarrow$ ① :

> Lemma: Let (F_τ) be a family of countably additive vector measures on a σ-field Σ. Let $\mathcal{F}$ be a field s.t. $\sigma(\mathcal{F}) = \Sigma$. Then (F_τ) is uniformly c.a. on Σ iff (F_τ) is uniformly s.a. on $\mathcal{F}$.
>
> Proof. See book

Since F is strongly additive, $\{x^*F : \|x^*\| \leq 1\}$ is unif. s.a. By the lemma, $\{\overline{x^*F} : \|x^*\| \leq 1\}$, where $\overline{x^*F}$ is the Caratheodory-Hahn extension of x^*F from $\mathcal{F}$ to Σ, is unif. c.a. Therefore $\exists$ non-negative finite measure μ on $\sigma(\mathcal{F}) = \Sigma$ s.t. $\overline{x^*F} \ll \mu$ unif. in $\|x^*\| \leq 1$. Therefore $x^*F \ll \mu$ on $\mathcal{F}$ uniformly in $\|x^*\| \leq 1$. Therefore $F \ll \mu$. Hence ② $\Rightarrow$ ①

① $\Rightarrow$ $\exists$ extension : Take μ on $\mathcal{F}$ and extend it to a c.a. $\bar{\mu}$ on $\sigma(\mathcal{F}) = \Sigma$. Let $\Sigma(\bar{\mu})$ = semi-metric space consisting of members of Σ under the semi-metric

$$\rho(A,B) = \bar{\mu}(A \triangle B) = \bar{\mu}(A \setminus B) + \bar{\mu}(B \setminus A)$$

Notice that if $A, B \in \mathcal{F}$, then

$$F(A) - F(B) = F(A \setminus B) - F(B \setminus A)$$

$\mathcal{F}$ is a dense subset of $\Sigma(\bar{\mu})$. This means that if $F : \mathcal{F} \to X$ is viewed as a function from $\mathcal{F} \subset \Sigma(\bar{\mu})$ to X, then F is uniformly continuous. Since F is densely defined, F has a continuous extension $\overline{F}$ to all of Σ and it is easy to check that $\overline{F}$ is additive and $\overline{F} << \overline{\mu}$ (since $\overline{F}$ is continuous on $\Sigma(\overline{\mu})$) Hence $\overline{F}$ is c.a.

$\blacksquare$

<u>COROLLARY</u>: Let $F : \mathcal{F} \to X$ be finitely additive and bounded.

TFAE

1. $\exists$ f.a. μ s.t. $F \ll \mu$
2. F is strongly additive
3. $F(\mathcal{F})$ is relatively weakly compact

Proof. Let $\tilde{\mathcal{F}}$ = Stone representation of $\mathcal{F}$. Define $\tilde{F} : \tilde{\mathcal{F}} \to X$ by

$$\tilde{F}(\tau(E)) := F(E)$$

where $\tau : \mathcal{F} \to \tilde{\mathcal{F}}$. Then $\tilde{F} : \tilde{\mathcal{F}} \to X$ is norm c.a. by default. Then 1, 2, 3 for F in this theorem $\Rightarrow$ 1, 2, 3 respectively in last theorem and conversely. But 1, 2, 3 are equivalent for $\tilde{F}$ $\therefore$ equivalent for F

$\blacksquare$

Other theorems proved by Stone space argument

<u>COROLLARY</u>: unif. s.a. bounded family $\Rightarrow \exists$ f.a. μ s.t. family is unif. μ-cont.

<u>COROLLARY</u>: Let (F_n) be a seq. of strongly additive finitely additive vector measures on Σ. Suppose $F_n \ll \mu$ for some f.a. μ and all n. Suppose $\lim F_n(E)$ exists $\forall E$. Then $F_n \ll \mu$ unif. in n.

(<u>COROLLARY</u>: + unif. bdd + unif. s.a. + μ-cont $\Rightarrow$ unif. μ-cont)

<u>THEOREM</u>: Let $T : \left\{ \begin{matrix} B(\mathcal{F}) \\ L_\infty(\mu) \end{matrix} \right\} \to X$ be a bounded operator. Let $G(E) := T(\chi_E)$. Then T is weakly compact iff G is s.a.

Proof. T weakly compact $\Rightarrow \{T(\chi_E) : E \in \Sigma\}$ is relatively weakly compact $\Rightarrow G(E)$ rel. weakly compact $\Rightarrow G$ s.a. (see previous proof)

To prove T is weakly compact, it suffices to prove

$$\left\{ T\left(\sum \alpha_i \chi_{E_i} \right) : 0 \le \alpha_i \le 1, \ (E_i) \text{ disjoint} \right\}$$

belongs to $\mathrm{co}(G(\mathcal{F})) \subseteq$ w.compact set. To do this look at

$$T\left(\sum \alpha_i \chi_{E_i} \right) = \sum_{i=1}^n \alpha_i G(E_i)$$

WLOG $0 \le \alpha_1 \le \alpha_2 \le \dots \le \alpha_n \le 1$. Observe

$$\sum_{i=1}^n \alpha_i G(E_i) = \alpha_1 G\left(\bigcup_{i=1}^n E_i\right) + (\alpha_2 - \alpha_1) G\left(\bigcup_{i=2}^n E_i\right)$$

$$+ (\alpha_3 - \alpha_2)\, G\left(\bigcup_{i=3}^n E_i\right) + \dots + (\alpha_n - \alpha_{n-1})\, G(E_n)$$

and this belongs to $\mathrm{co}\, G(\mathcal{F})$ since $\alpha_1 + (\alpha_2 - \alpha_1) + \dots + (\alpha_n - \alpha_{n-1}) \le 1$

$\boxtimes$

COROLLARY: If $\ell_\infty \not\hookrightarrow X$, then any $T : \left\{ \begin{matrix} B(\Sigma) \\ L_\infty(\mu) \end{matrix} \right\} \longrightarrow X$ is weakly compact

Proof. G is s.a.

COROLLARY: If $c_0 \not\hookrightarrow X$, then any $T : B(\mathcal{F}) \longrightarrow X$ is w.c.

COROLLARY: c_0 is not complemented in any $L_\infty(\mu)$ space.

Proof. We'll prove that no separable non-reflexive space is complemented in $L_\infty(\mu)$.

To see this let $P : L_\infty(\mu) \longrightarrow X$ be a projection. Since $\ell_\infty \not\hookrightarrow X$, $G(E) := P(\chi_E)$ is s.a., and therefore P is a w.c. projection $\Rightarrow P(L_\infty(\mu))$ is reflexive ↯

Fact (Pelczynski) $L_1[0,1]$ has no non-reflexive second dual subspaces.

Proof. Let $X \overset{T}{\hookrightarrow} L_1[0,1]$. If $X^{**} \hookrightarrow L_1[0,1]$ then X^* is separable. $T : X \longrightarrow L_1[0,1]$, so $T^* : L_\infty[0,1] \longrightarrow X^*$ is weakly compact (since X^* is separable). Hence T is weakly compact and so X is reflexive.

$\boxtimes$

Actually $X \hookrightarrow L_1$, X non-reflexive $\Rightarrow X^*$ not separable

$X \hookrightarrow L_1[0,1]$ non-reflexive $\Rightarrow X^*$ not RNP (via Stegall Ch. 7)

4/17 VECTOR MEASURES

Weak compactness in $L_1(\mu, X)$

THEOREM (Dunford): Let (Ω, Σ, μ) be a finite measure space. Let X and X^* have RNP. A bounded subset K of $L_1(\mu, X)$ is weakly compact if and only if

① K is uniformly integrable (i.e. $\lim_{\mu(E)\to 0} \int \|f\| d\mu = 0$ unif. in $f \in K$)

② $\forall E \in \Sigma$, the set $K_E = \{ \int_E f \, d\mu : f \in K \}$ is weakly compact in X.

Corollary: $L_1(\mu)$ is weakly seq. complete

Toward proving and understanding this theorem we have

LEMMA: If $K \subset L_1(\mu, X)$ is not uniformly integrable but bounded, then there is a sequence $(f_n) \subset K$ and $p \in \mathbb{R}$ s.t. $\forall (\alpha_n) \in \ell_1$

$$p^{-1} \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} |\alpha_n| \leq \| \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \alpha_n f_n \|_{L_1(\mu, X)} \leq p \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} |\alpha_n|$$

i.e. K contains a copy of the ℓ_1 unit vector basis.

Bourgain 1978: $K \subset L_1(\mu, X)$ unif. integrable + $\exists (f_n) \subset K$ that is a copy of ℓ_1 unit vector basis + (Ω, Σ, μ) = Radon measure space $\Rightarrow \exists t \in \Omega$ s.t. $(f_n(t))$ is a copy of unit vector basis of ℓ_1

Corollary of Bourgain: $\ell_1 \hookrightarrow L_p(\overset{\text{Radon}}{\mu}, X)$ $(1<p<\infty) \Rightarrow \ell_1 \hookrightarrow X$

Kwapian 1976 $c_0 \hookrightarrow L_p(\mu, X)$ $(1 \leq p < \infty)$ $\Rightarrow$ $c_0 \hookrightarrow X$ ⌟

Proof of lemma: Suppose K is not uniformly integrable. Suppose

$$\lim_{\mu(E)\to 0} \int_E \|f\| d\mu = 0$$

is not uniform in $f \in K$. Then the family of measures $\left\{ \int_{(\cdot)} \|f\| d\mu : f \in K \right\}$ is not uniformly c.a. Then $\exists$ disjoint (E_n) in Σ and a sequence (f_n) in K and a $\delta > 0$ s.t.

$$\int_{E_n} \|f_n\| d\mu > \delta \quad \forall n$$

By Rosenthal's lemma, we can assume WLOG

$$\int_{E_n} \|f_n\| d\mu > \delta \quad ; \quad \int_{\bigcup_{i \neq n} E_i} \|f_n\| d\mu < \delta/2 \quad \forall n$$

Let $\beta = \sup_{f \in K} \|f\|_1$. If $(\alpha_n) \in \ell_1$, then

$$\left\| \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \alpha_n f_n \right\|_1 \leq \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} |\alpha_n| \|f_n\|_1 \leq \beta \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} |\alpha_n|$$

Also, for $(\alpha_n) \in \ell_1$ we have

$$\left\| \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \alpha_n f_n \right\|_1 = \int_{\Omega} \left\| \sum \alpha_n f_n \right\|_X d\mu$$

$$\geq \int_{\Omega} \left\| \left(\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \alpha_n f_n \right) \chi_{\bigcup_{m=1}^{\infty} E_m} \right\| d\mu$$

$$\geq \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \int_{E_n} \|\alpha_n f_n\| \, d\mu - \left\| \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \alpha_n \cdot f_n \, \chi_{\bigcup_{j \neq n} E_j} \right\|_1$$

Since

$$\left\| \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \alpha_n f_n \chi_{\bigcup_{j=1}^{\infty} E_j} \right\|_1 = \left\| \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \alpha_n f_n \chi_{E_n} + \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \alpha_n f_n \chi_{\bigcup_{j \neq n} E_j} \right\|_1$$

$$\geq \left\| \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \alpha_n f_n \chi_{E_n} \right\|_1 - \left\| \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \alpha_n f_n \chi_{\bigcup_{j \neq n} E_j} \right\|_1$$

$$= \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \|\alpha_n f_n \chi_{E_n}\|_1 - \left\| \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \alpha_n f_n \chi_{\bigcup_{j \neq n} E_j} \right\|_1$$

Therefore

$$\left\| \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \alpha_n f_n \right\|_1 \geq \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \|\alpha_n f_n \chi_{E_n}\|_1 - \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} |\alpha_n| \, \|f_n \chi_{\bigcup_{j \neq n} E_j}\|_1$$

$$= \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \int_{E_n} \|\alpha_n f_n\| \, d\mu - \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} |\alpha_n| \int_{\bigcup_{j \neq n} E_j} \|f_n\|_X \, d\mu$$

$$\geq \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} |\alpha_n| \int_{E_n} \|f_n\|_X \, d\mu - \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} |\alpha_n| \delta/2$$

$$\geq \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} |\alpha_n| \delta - \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} |\alpha_n| \delta/2 = \frac{\delta}{2} \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} |\alpha_n|$$

$\boxtimes$

This fact proves: K bounded, $K \subset L_1(\mu, X)$, K not unif. integrable $\Rightarrow$ K is not relatively weakly compact (since the ℓ_1 vector basis has no weakly Cauchy subsequence) Hence ① $\Leftarrow$ rel. weak compactness in Dunford's Theorem (with no hypothesis on X)

[Under the conditions K would contain an isomorphic copy of the unit vector basis of ℓ_1, a sequence which is not relatively weakly compact because if it were, the unit ball of ℓ_1 ($=$ abs $\overline{co}$ (unit vector basis)) would be weakly compact and hence ℓ_1 would be reflexive.]

Dunford's original proof of w.c. $\Rightarrow$ unif. int. Suppose $K \subset L_1(\mu, X)$ is relatively weakly compact. It suffices to prove that every seq. in K has a unif. int. subseq. Take a sequence $(f_n) \subset K$. Pass to a weakly convergent subsequence, still called (f_n). If (f_n) is not uniformly int., WLOG then $\exists$ disjoint seq. (E_n) in Σ s.t.

$$\int_{E_n} \|f_n\| \, d\mu > \delta \quad \forall n$$

Even though we are not assuming $L_\infty(\mu, X^*) = L_1(\mu, X)^*$, we can still find a $g_n \in L_\infty(\mu, X^*)$ with $\|g_n\|_\infty = 1$, $g_n = g_n \chi_{E_n}$ s.t.

$$\int_\Omega \langle f_n, g_n \rangle \, d\mu > \delta$$

Set $g = \sum_{n=1}^\infty g_n \chi_{E_n}$. Then $g \in L_\infty(\mu, X^*)$, and

$$(*) \qquad \int_{E_n} \langle f_n, g \rangle \, d\mu > \delta$$

But $f_n \to f \in L_1(\mu, X)$ weakly and $\int_E \langle \cdot, g \rangle \, d\mu \in L_1(\mu, X)^*$ $\forall E \in \Sigma$, so

$$\int_E \langle f_n, g \rangle \, d\mu \longrightarrow \int_E \langle f, g \rangle \, d\mu \quad \forall E \in \Sigma$$

By Vitali-Hahn-Saks, the measures $\int_{(\cdot)} \langle f_n, g \rangle \, d\mu$ are unif. c.a., which contradicts $(*)$

Notice that this says that a weakly convergent sequence in $L_1(\mu)$ has unif. c.a. indefinite integrals. Let μ be defined on $\mathcal{P}(\mathbb{N})$ by

$$\mu(E) = \sum_{n \in E} \frac{1}{2^n}$$

Then ℓ_1 and $L_1(\mu)$ are isometric

$$(\alpha_n) \longleftrightarrow (\alpha_n 2^n)$$

The unif. c.a. of indefinite integrals for functions in K corresponds to

$$\lim_{p\to\infty} \sum_{n=p}^{\infty} |\alpha_n| = 0$$

unif. in $(\alpha_n) \in K \subset \ell_1$. Hence weak convergence $\Rightarrow$ norm convergence in ℓ_1.

HW/ X has Schur property $\Rightarrow \ell_1(X)$ has Schur property

Proof of Dunford's Theorem: $\Rightarrow$ ① already done.
$\Rightarrow$ ②. Fix $E \in \Sigma$. The operator $T_E : L_1(\mu, X) \to X$ given by

$$T_E(f) = \int_E f \, d\mu$$

is continuous. Thus T_E maps weakly compact sets into weakly compact sets. Hence $T_E(K)$ is rel. weakly compact.

② + ① $\Rightarrow$ K rel. w. comp. Take $(f_n) \subset K$. Find a countable field $\mathcal{F} \subset \Sigma$ s.t. each f_n is measurable relative to $\sigma(\mathcal{F})$. List $\mathcal{F} = \{E_i\}$. Use a diagonal procedure + ② to extract a subsequence (g_n) of (f_n) s.t.

$$\lim_n \int_{E_i} g_n \, d\mu =: F(E_i)$$

M6a

$$T : \ell_1 \longrightarrow L_1(\mu)$$

$$T((\alpha_n))(k) := \alpha_k 2^k$$

Then $\| T((\alpha_n)) \|_{L_1} = \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} \int_{\{k\}} |T((\alpha_n))| \, d\mu = \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} |\alpha_k| 2^k \mu(\{k\}) = \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} |\alpha_k|$

$= \|(\alpha_n)\|_{\ell_1}$

Suppose $\alpha^n \to 0$ weakly in ℓ_1. Let ε and choose p s.t. $\sum_{k=p+1}^{\infty} |\alpha_k^n| < \varepsilon/2 \ \forall n$
Let

$$|\beta_k^i| = 0 \quad k > p$$

$$B = \{ \beta^i \in \ell_\infty : |\beta_k^i| = 1 \quad 1 \le k \le p \ , \quad 1 \le i \le 2^p \}$$

For each $i \le 2^p$, $\beta^i(\alpha^n) \to 0$, so $\exists\, n_i$ s.t. $|\beta^i(\alpha^n)| < \varepsilon/2 \ \forall n > n_i$
Let $n_0 = \max\{ n_i : 1 \le i \le 2^p \}$. If $n > n_0$, choose the $\beta^i \in B$ s.t.

$$\beta_k^i = \operatorname{sgn}(\alpha_k^n) \quad 1 \le k \le p$$

Then $\varepsilon/2 \ge |\beta^i(\alpha^n)| = \sum_{k=1}^{p} |\alpha_k^n|$, and so

$$\|\alpha^n\| = \sum_{k=1}^{\infty} |\alpha_k^n| = \sum_{k=1}^{p} |\alpha_k^n| + \sum_{k=p+1}^{\infty} |\alpha_k^n| < \varepsilon/2 + \varepsilon/2 = \varepsilon$$

Then $\|\alpha^n\| \to 0$.

exists weakly $\forall i$. Now $\mathcal{F}$ is dense in $\sigma(\mathcal{F})$ in the "μ metric"
Therefore

$$\text{w-}\lim_n \int_E g_n \, d\mu = F(E)$$

exists $\forall E \in \sigma(\mathcal{F})$ by ①

($\int_E g_n d\mu$ can be unif. approx. in norm by $\int_A g_n d\mu$ for some $A \in \mathcal{F}$

$E \in \sigma(\mathcal{F}) \Rightarrow \int_E g_n d\mu$ is weakly Cauchy. By ②, $\left(\int_E g_n d\mu\right)$

is weakly convergent. Let $x^* \in X^*$, $\|x^*\| \le 1$. Let $\varepsilon > 0$ and by ①
choose $A \in \mathcal{F}$ s.t.

$$\left\| \int_A g_n d\mu - \int_E g_n d\mu \right\| < \varepsilon/2$$

for all n. Choose p s.t. $m, n \ge p \Rightarrow$

$$\left| x^* \int_A g_n d\mu - x^* \int_A g_m d\mu \right| < \varepsilon/4$$

Then $m, n \ge p \Rightarrow$

$$\left| x^* \int_E g_n d\mu - x^* \int_E g_m d\mu \right| < 8\varepsilon$$

Therefore $\lim \int_E g \, d\mu =: F(E)$ exists weakly $\forall E \in \sigma(\mathcal{F})$.)

Another application of ① $\Rightarrow F \ll \mu$. To see that

$|F|(\Omega) < \infty$, let π be a partition

$$\sum_{E\in\pi} \|F(E)\| \le \sum_{E\in\pi} \varliminf_n \left\| \int_E g_n \, d\mu \right\|$$

$$\le \varliminf_n \sum_{E\in\pi} \left\| \int_E g_n \, d\mu \right\|$$

$$\le \varliminf_n \sum_{E\in\pi} \int_E \|g_n\| \, d\mu$$

$$= \varliminf_n \|g_n\|_1 \le \sup_{f\in K} \|f\|_1 < \infty$$

Hence F is of bdd variation. Since X has RNP, $\exists f \in L_1(\mu, X)$ s.t.

$$F(E) = \int_E f \, d\mu \quad \forall E \in \sigma(\mathcal{F})$$

(f measurable rel. to $\sigma(\mathcal{F})$).

4/19 VECTOR MEASURES

($\Leftarrow$) Take (f_n) from K. Let $\mathcal{F}$ be a countable field s.t. each (f_n) is measurable relative to $\sigma(\mathcal{F})$. WLOG show (f_n) has a subsequence that converges weakly in $L_1(\sigma(\mathcal{F}), \mu, X)$. By Cantor diagonalization find a subsequence (g_m) of (f_n) s.t.

$$\lim_n \int_E g_n \, d\mu = F(E) \text{ weakly}$$

exists $\forall E \in \mathcal{F}$. Invoke ① to see

$$\lim_n \int_E g_n \, d\mu = F(E) \text{ weakly}$$

exists $\forall E \in \mathcal{F}$. Also by ①, $F \ll \mu$. Additionally,

$$|F|(\Omega) \leq \text{bdd for } \|K\|$$

Since X has RNP, $\exists f \in L_1(\sigma(\mathcal{F}), X)$ s.t.

$$F(E) = \int_E f \, d\mu \quad \forall E \in \sigma(\mathcal{F})$$

Claim: $g_n \to f$ weakly

We know

$$\int_E g_n \, d\mu \to \int_E f \, d\mu \quad \forall E \in \sigma(\mathcal{F})$$

$$\Rightarrow \int_\Omega \langle g_n, h\rangle \, d\mu \longrightarrow \int_\Omega \langle f, h\rangle \, d\mu$$

for all simple functions h in $L_\infty(\sigma(\mathcal{F}), \mu, X^*)$

$$\Rightarrow \int_\Omega \langle g_n, h\rangle \, d\mu \longrightarrow \int_\Omega \langle f, h\rangle \, d\mu$$

for all $h \in K_\infty(\mu, X^*)$

<u>Prelim</u> [X weakly seq. complete , X^* separable $\Rightarrow$ X reflexive]

Let $h \in L_\infty(\mu, X^*)$ be arbitrary. Then by Egoroff we can write

$$h = h\chi_E + h\chi_{\Omega\setminus E}$$

where $h\chi_E \in K_\infty(\mu, X^*)$ and $\mu(\Omega\setminus E)$ is so small that it works in ① for below result

Now

$$\int_\Omega \langle g_n, h\rangle d\mu - \int_\Omega \langle f, h\rangle d\mu = \int_E \big(\langle g_n, h\rangle - \langle f, h\rangle\big) d\mu$$

$$+ \int_{\Omega\setminus E} \langle g_n, h\rangle - \int_{\Omega\setminus E} \langle f - h\rangle \, d\mu$$

By ① this last term is small in norm when $\mu(\Omega \setminus E)$ is small and the first term converges to 0.

Since X^* has RNP, $L_1(\mu, X)^* = L_\infty(\mu, X^*)$, so we have just proved $g_n \to f$ weakly.

$\boxtimes$

Example: If X lacks RNP, then $\exists$ a bounded set $K \subset L_1(\mu, X)$ that obeys ① and ② but s.t. K is not relatively weakly compact

Proof. Take a measure $G : \Sigma \to X$ s.t. $|G|(E) \leq \mu(E)$ but G has no R-N derivative.

Put

$$K = \left\{ g_\pi = \sum_{E \in \pi} \frac{G(E)}{\mu(E)} \chi_E : \pi \text{ a partition of } \Omega \right\}$$

Then K is bounded ($\|g_\pi\|_X \leq 1$ a.e.), so K is uniformly integrable. Take $A \in \Sigma$, and consider

$$\int_A g_\pi \, d\mu = \sum_{E \in \pi} \frac{G(E)}{\mu(E)} \mu(E \cap A) \in \overline{co}\, G(\Sigma) = \text{w.c.}$$

summation by parts

Hence K satisfies ①, ②

Suppose K is relatively w.c. in $L_1(\mu, X)$. Then (g_π) is a net in a weakly compact set, so it has a weakly convergent subnet (g_β) which must converge to a derivative of G ↯.

Example ① + ② fail to characterize w. compactness in $L_1(\mu, \ell_1)$ ← Lebesgue measure on $[0,1]$

Yet

$$f_n(t) = (0, 0, \ldots, 0, r_n(t), 0, \ldots)$$

← radamacher

Notice that

$$\forall E \in \Sigma \quad \int_E f_n \, d\mu = \left(0, 0, \ldots, 0, \int_E r_n(t)\, d\mu, 0, \ldots\right) \to 0$$

in ℓ_1-norm. Functions of the form $x^* \chi_E \in L_\infty(\mu, X^*)$ separates points of $L_1(\mu, X)$, i.e.

$$\int_E x^* f \, d\mu = \int_E x^* g \, d\mu \quad \forall x^* \in X^*, \forall E \in \Sigma$$

implies $f = g$ a.e.. Hence if (f_n) has a weakly convergent subsequence, then the weak limit of that subsequence must be 0.

Define ℓ on $L_1(\mu, \ell_1)$ by

$$\ell(f) := \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \int_\Omega r_n \varphi_n \, d\mu \quad \text{for } f = (\varphi_1, \varphi_2 \ldots)$$

Notice

$$|\ell(f)| \le \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \int_\Omega |\varphi_n| \, d\mu = \|f\|_{L_1}$$

Also notice that

$$\ell(f_n) = \int_\Omega r_n \cdot r_n \, d\mu = 1 \quad \lightning$$

Hence no weakly convergent subsequence.

C(K) OPERATOR THEORY

Let K be a compact Hausdorff space. Let Σ be the Borel σ-field of subsets of K. Then $C(K)^* =$ all regular Borel measures

$$\ell(f) = \int f \, d\mu \qquad \|\ell\| = |\mu|$$

Notice $B(\Sigma)$ sits in $C(K)^{**}$ as a closed subspace. For if $\mu \in C(K)^*$ and $f \in B(\Sigma)$, then

$$\ell_f(\mu) := \int_K f \, d\mu$$

puts $B(\Sigma)$ into $C(K)^{**}$ with

$$\| \ell_f(\mu) \| \leq |\mu| \, \|f\|_{B(\Sigma)}$$

Take $T : C(K) \longrightarrow X$ arbitrary bounded linear operator. Then $T^{**} : C(K)^{**} \longrightarrow X^{**}$.

$$C(K) \subseteq B(\Sigma) \subseteq C(K)^{**}$$

Consider $\hat{T} : B(\Sigma) \to X^{**}$ given by $T^{**}|_{B(\Sigma)}$. Let G be the representing measure for $\hat{T}$

$$\hat{T}(f) = \int f\,dG$$

$$G(E) = \hat{T}(\chi_E)$$

$$T(f) = \int f\,dG$$

We call G the representing measure for T.

Notice that T weakly compact $\Rightarrow T^{**}$ weakly compact $\Rightarrow \hat{T}$ weakly compact $\Rightarrow T$ weakly compact

$\uparrow$ $\hat{T}$ extends T

i.e. T is weakly compact $\Leftrightarrow \hat{T}$ is weakly compact.

<u>COROLLARY</u>: $l_\infty \not\hookrightarrow X^{**} \Rightarrow$ all $T : C(K) \to X$ are weakly compact.

Proof. $l_\infty \not\hookrightarrow X^{**} \Rightarrow$ all $\hat{T} : B(\Sigma) \to X^{**}$ are weakly compact $\Rightarrow$ all $T : C(K) \to X$ are weakly compact

<u>COROLLARY</u>: T is weakly compact $\Leftrightarrow G$ is strongly additive

Proof. $\hat{T}$ is weakly compact $\Leftrightarrow G$ is strongly additive

Consider $x^* \in X^*$ and look at

$$x^*G(E) = x^* \hat{T}(\chi_E) = x^* T^{**}(\chi_E) = T^*(x^*)(\chi_E)$$

$$= \mu_{T^*(x^*)}(E)$$

Therefore x^*G is regular $\forall x^* \in X^*$, so G is weak*-countably additive

What does this mean? T weakly compact $\Leftrightarrow T^{**}$ has its range in X

$\Rightarrow \hat{T}$ has range in $X \Rightarrow G$ is X-valued

$\Rightarrow G$ is weakly c.a. $\Rightarrow G$ is c.a. $\Rightarrow G$ is s.a.

$\Rightarrow \hat{T}$ is weakly compact $\Rightarrow T$ weakly compact

<u>THEOREM</u> (Bartle-Dunford-Schwartz) $T : C(K) \to X$ is weakly compact

$\Leftrightarrow G$ has its values in X

$\Leftrightarrow G$ is c.a.

$\Leftrightarrow G$ is s.a.

Can show: $B(C(K), X) \cong$ space of all f.a. vector measures G from Σ (Borel) to X^{**} s.t. x^*G is regular $\forall x^*$

$$T(f) = \int f\, dG$$

$$\|T\| = \|G\|(K)$$

DEFINITION: K is Stonean if the closure of every open set is open.

Fact: $C(K)$ is order complete $\Leftrightarrow$ K is Stonean

i.e. if (f_α) is a net in $C(K)$ s.t. $f_\alpha \downarrow$ as $\alpha \uparrow$ and $\exists\, g \in C(K)$ s.t. $f_\alpha \geq g$ $\forall \alpha$, then the set (f_α) has a g.l.b. in $C(K)$

Suppose Y is a closed subspace of W. Let $T : Y \to C(K)$ be a bounded linear operator. If T has a one-dimensional range, the Hahn-Banach theorem produces an operator $S : W \to C(K)$ s.t. S agrees with T on Y. Notice $\|T\|$ = value of the smallest constant function φ in $C(K)$ s.t. $|Ty| \leq \varphi$ for all y in the unit ball of Y. You can use this to mimic the usual proof of H-B to produce $S : W \to C(K)$ that agrees with T on $C(K)$ (IF $C(K)$ is order complete - removing assumption that range T is 1-dimensional)

Application: Suppose $C(K)$ is order complete and is a closed subspace of another Banach space Z. Then

$$\begin{tikzcd} Z \arrow[dr, dashed, "S"] & \\ C(K) \arrow[u, "J"] \arrow[r, "I"'] & C(K) \end{tikzcd}$$

there exists $S : Z \to C(K)$ s.t. S agrees with I on $C(K)$. Therefore S is a projection. Therefore $C(K)$ is complemented in any Banach space in which it resides (if $C(K)$ is order complete) In particular, $C(K)$ is complemented in $B(\Sigma)$.

4/24 VECTOR MEASURES

<u>COROLLARY</u>: Order complete $C(K)$'s are norm-one complemented in any B-space in which they reside

<u>COROLLARY</u>: Let $C(K)$ be order complete. If $\ell_\infty \not\hookrightarrow X$, then every bounded linear operator $T : C(K) \longrightarrow X$ is weakly compact

Proof. $C(K)$ is a subspace of $B(\Sigma)$

$$\begin{array}{ccc} B(\Sigma) & & \\ {\scriptstyle P}\downarrow & \overset{S = TP}{\searrow} & \\ C(K) & \xrightarrow[T]{} & X \end{array}$$

But since $\ell_\infty \not\hookrightarrow X$, S is weakly compact, so T is weakly compact because $T(f) = S(f)$ $\forall f \in C(K)$ and

$$T(B_{C(K)}) \subset S(B_{B(\Sigma)}) \subset W.\text{compact set}$$

$\blacksquare$

<u>THEOREM</u> (Bartle-Dunford-Schwartz-Grothendieck) Let K be any compact Hausdorff space. A weakly compact $T : C(K) \longrightarrow X$ maps weak Cauchy sequences into norm convergent sequences.

Consequently weakly compact operators carry weakly compact sets into norm compact sets, i.e. $C(K)$ has the Dunford-Pettis property.

Proof. Let (f_n) in $C(K)$ be weakly Cauchy, i.e. there exists a Baire-1 function f s.t. $f_n \to f$ pointwise, with $f \in B(\Sigma)$.

$$T(f_n) = \int_K f_n dG$$

[Recall w. Cauchy $\Rightarrow \exists\, p$ s.t. $|f_n(t)| \leq p \;\; \forall n \; \forall t$

$$\hat{T}(f) = \int_K f\, dG$$

G representing measure. Take a c.a. measure μ s.t. $G \ll \mu$. Then $f_n \to f$ μ almost uniformly. Let E be a set of uniform convergence s.t. $\mu(K \setminus E)$ is so small that $\|G\|(K\setminus E) < \varepsilon/2$

$$\|T(f_n) - \hat{T}(f)\| \leq \underbrace{\left\| \int_E (f_n - f)\, dG \right\|}_{A_n} + \underbrace{\left\| \int_{\Omega \setminus E} (f_n - f)\, dG \right\|}_{B_n}$$

Then

$$A_n \leq \sup_{t \in E} |f_n(t) - f(t)| \, \|G\|(E) \leq \varepsilon/2 \quad \text{for } n > n_0$$

$$B_n \leq \sup_{t \in \Omega\setminus E} |f_n(t) - f(t)| \, \|G\|(\Omega \setminus E) \leq p\,\varepsilon/2$$

Hence $\|Tf_n - \hat{T} f\| \to 0$

$\blacksquare$

<u>**COROLLARY**</u>: Any reflexive complemented subspace of $B(\Sigma)$, $L_\infty(\mu)$, or ~~order complete~~ $C(K)$ is finite dimensional.

Proof. Notice that all of these spaces are $C(K)$ spaces (Kakutani Representation) Let R be a complemented subspace of one of them. Let $P: C(K) \to R$ be the projection. Then $P(B_{C(K)})$ is weakly compact, and so $P(P(B_{C(K)}))$ is compact. Hence R has a relatively compact open subset, so R is finite dimensional

$\boxtimes$

<u>COROLLARY</u>: Any complemented infinite dimensional subspace of $B(\Sigma)$, $L_\infty(\mu)$ or order-complete $C(K)$ contains a copy of ℓ_∞.

order complete

Proof. If X is a complemented subspace of $C(K)$ and $P: C(K) \to X$ is a projection, then $\ell_\infty \not\hookrightarrow X$ implies P is weakly compact. Hence X is reflexive $\Rightarrow$ X is finite dimensional.

Goal: If K is an arbitrary compact T_2 space and $T: C(K) \to X$ is not weakly compact, then $\exists\, Y \subset C(K)$ s.t. Y is isometric to c_0 and $T|_Y$ is an isomorphism.

<u>LEMMA</u>: Let Σ be the σ-field of Borel sets in a compact Hausdorff space K. Let $\mathcal{M}$ be a family of regular measures on Σ. Then TFAE

① $\forall$ disjoint sequences (O_n) of open sets, $\lim \mu(O_n) = 0$ unif. in $\mu \in \mathcal{M}$

② $\forall$ disjoint sequences (O_n) of open sets $\lim |\mu|(O_n) = 0$ unif in $\mu \in \mathcal{M}$

③ $\mathcal{M}$ is uniformly inner regular on the open sets, i.e. for $\forall \varepsilon > 0$ and each open O there exists compact $K \subseteq O$ s.t. $\sup |\mu|(O \setminus K) < \varepsilon$

④ $\mathcal{M}$ is uniformly inner regular

⑤ $\mathcal{M}$ is uniformly countably additive

⑥ $\mathcal{M}$ is uniformly regular, i.e. for each Borel set E and $\varepsilon > 0$ there exist open O and compact K with $O \supseteq E \supseteq K$ and

$$\sup_{\mu \in \mathcal{M}} |\mu|(O \setminus K) < \varepsilon$$

HW/ ① Let $rca(\Sigma)$ = all regular Borel measures on Borel sets of a compact Hausdorff space. Let (μ_n) be a bdd seq. in this space. Then $\mu_n \to 0$ weakly iff $\mu_n(O) \to 0$ for all open sets O and

$$\lim_m \mu_n(O_m) = 0$$

unif. in n $\forall$ disjoint seq. (O_m) of open sets.

② Let $G : \Sigma \to X$ be a weakly c.a. vector measure s.t. $x^* G$ is regular $\forall x^* \in X^*$. Prove G is c.a. and G is norm regular in the sense that for each $\varepsilon > 0$ and Borel set E, there exists open O and compact K s.t. $O \supseteq E \supseteq K$ and $\|G\|(O \setminus K) < \varepsilon$

Proof of lemma: ① $\Rightarrow$ ② Suppose (O_n) is a disjoint sequence of open sets and $\exists$ a sequence (μ_n) in $\mathcal{M}$ s.t.

$$\inf |\mu_n|(O_n) > \delta$$

Then $O_n = E_n^+ \cup E_n^-$, so $\forall n$ there exist Borel $F_n \subset O_n$ s.t.

$$|\mu_n(F_n)| > \delta/2$$

Use regularity to find open G_n s.t. $O_n \supset G_n \supset F_n$ s.t.

$$|\mu_n(G_n)| > \delta/2$$

Then (G_n) is a disjoint seq. of open sets which contradicts ①

② $\Rightarrow$ ③ Let O be open and $\varepsilon > 0$. Suppose ③ fails, i.e. $\nexists$ no compact $K \subset O$ s.t.

$$\sup_{\mu \in \mathcal{M}} |\mu|(O \setminus K) \leq \varepsilon$$

Then $\exists \mu_1 \in \mathcal{M}$ s.t. $\mu_1(O) > \varepsilon$. Since $|\mu_1|$ is regular, $\exists$ compact $K_1 \subset O$ s.t.

$$|\mu_1|(K_1) > \varepsilon$$

Since K is normal, $\exists$ open O_1 s.t. $O \supseteq \overline{O}_1 \supseteq O_1 \supseteq K_1$. Then

$$|\mu_1|(\overline{O}_1) \geq |\mu_1|(O_1) \geq |\mu_1|(K_1) > \varepsilon$$

Now $\overline{O}_1$ is a compact subset of O, so $\exists \mu_2 \in \mathcal{M}$ with

$$|\mu_2|(O \setminus \overline{O}_1) > \varepsilon$$

Regularity of $|\mu_2|$ implies $\exists$ compact K_2 s.t. $\mathcal{O} \supset K_2 \supset \overline{\mathcal{O}}_1$ and

$$|\mu_2|(K_2 \setminus \overline{\mathcal{O}}_1) > \varepsilon$$

By normality $\exists$ open $\mathcal{O}_2$ s.t.

$$\mathcal{O} \supset \overline{\mathcal{O}}_2 \supseteq \mathcal{O}_2 \supseteq K_2 \supseteq \overline{\mathcal{O}}_1 \supseteq \mathcal{O}_1$$

Observe

$$|\mu_2|(\mathcal{O}_2 \setminus \overline{\mathcal{O}}_1) \geq |\mu_2|(K_2 \setminus \overline{\mathcal{O}}_1) > \varepsilon$$

$\exists$ $\mu_3 \in \mathcal{M}$ s.t. $|\mu_3|(\mathcal{O} \setminus \overline{\mathcal{O}}_2) > \varepsilon$, so $\exists$ compact K_3 with $\mathcal{O} \supseteq K_3 \supseteq \overline{\mathcal{O}}_2$ and

$$|\mu_3|(K_3 \setminus \overline{\mathcal{O}}_2) > \varepsilon$$

Find $\mathcal{O}_3$ s.t.

$$\mathcal{O} \supseteq \overline{\mathcal{O}}_3 \supseteq \mathcal{O}_3 \supseteq K_3 \supseteq \overline{\mathcal{O}}_2 \supseteq \mathcal{O}_2$$

Get

$$|\mu_3|(\mathcal{O}_3 \setminus \overline{\mathcal{O}}_2) \geq |\mu_3|(K_3 \setminus \mathcal{O}_2) > \varepsilon$$

Continue this to produce $\mathcal{O}_n \uparrow$, $\mathcal{O}_n$ open,

$$\mathcal{O} \supseteq \overline{\mathcal{O}}_{n+1} \supseteq \mathcal{O}_{n+1} \supseteq \overline{\mathcal{O}}_n \supseteq \mathcal{O}_n$$

and produce measures μ_n in $\mathcal{M}$ such that

$$|\mu_{n+1}|(\mathcal{O}_{n+1} \setminus \overline{\mathcal{O}}_n) > \varepsilon$$

Put $G_{n+1} = \mathcal{O}_{n+1} \setminus \overline{\mathcal{O}}_n$ (open). Then (G_n) is a disjoint seq. of open sets and $|\mu_{n+1}|(G_{n+1}) > \varepsilon$ $\forall n$. This contradicts ②.

③ $\Rightarrow$ ④ Call a Borel set E $\mathcal{M}$-measurable if there exists for each ε a compact K_E s.t.

$$\text{a)} \quad \sup_{\mu \in \mathcal{M}} |\mu|(K \setminus K_E) < \varepsilon$$

$$\text{b)} \quad K_E \cap E \text{ compact}$$

Observe

$$|\mu|(E \setminus K_E) \leq |\mu|(K \setminus K_E) < \varepsilon$$

If we can prove every Borel set is $\mathcal{M}$-measurable, then we shall have proved ④

Observe every compact set is $\mathcal{M}$ measurable (Take $K_E = K$)
Observe every open set is $\mathcal{M}$-measurable (Take K_0' from ③ s.t.

$$\sup |\mu|(\mathcal{O} \setminus K_0') < \varepsilon$$

and put $K_0 = K_0' \cup K \setminus O$.

Claim: The M-measurable sets are closed under countable intersection.

Let (E_n) be a seq. of M-measurable sets. Then $\exists$ seq. (K_n) compact s.t.

$$\sup_{\mu \in M} |\mu|(K \setminus K_n) < \varepsilon/2^n$$

and $E_n \cap K_n$ compact $\forall n$. Now

$$\left(\bigcap_{n=1}^{\infty} E_n\right) \cap \left(\bigcap_{n=1}^{\infty} K_n\right) = \bigcap_{n=1}^{\infty} (E_n \cap K_n)$$

is compact, and

$$\sup_{\mu \in M} |\mu| \left(K \setminus \bigcap_{n=1}^{\infty} K_n\right)$$

$$\leq \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \sup_{\mu \in M} |\mu|(K \setminus K_n) < \varepsilon$$

Claim: The M-measurable sets are closed under complementation

Let E be M-measurable, $\varepsilon > 0$. $\exists K_1$ compact st $E \cap K_1$ is compact and

$$\sup_{\mu \in \mathcal{M}} |\mu|(K \setminus K_1) < \varepsilon/2$$

Now $K \setminus (E \cap K_1)$ is open, and hence it is $\mathcal{M}$-measurable. Therefore $\exists$ compact K_2 s.t. $K_2 \cap (K \setminus (E \cap K_1))$ is compact and

$$\sup_{\mu \in \mathcal{M}} |\mu|(K \setminus K_2) < \varepsilon/2$$

Then $K_1 \cap K_2 \cap K \setminus E = K_1 \cap K_2 \cap (K \setminus (E \cap K_1))$ is compact and

$$\sup_{\mu \in \mathcal{M}} |\mu| (K \setminus (K_1 \cap K_2)) \leq \varepsilon/2 + \varepsilon/2 = \varepsilon$$

Therefore $K \setminus E$ is $\mathcal{M}$-measurable

Hence $\mathcal{M}$-measurable is a σ-field including the open sets, so every Borel set is $\mathcal{M}$-measurable.

4/26 VECTOR MEASURES

④ $\Rightarrow$ ⑤ Enough to prove (E_n) decreasing sequence of Borel sets s.t. $E_n \downarrow \phi \Rightarrow$

$$\sup_{\mu \in \mathcal{M}} |\mu(E_n)| \to 0$$

Let $\varepsilon > 0$, and use ④ to find compact sets $K_n \subseteq E_n$ and

$$\sup_{\mu \in \mathcal{M}} |\mu|(E_n \setminus K_n) < \varepsilon/2^n$$

But $\bigcap_{n=1}^{\infty} K_n = \phi$, so $\exists m_0$ such that $\bigcap_{n=1}^{m_0} K_n = \phi$. Let $\underline{m \geq m_0}$ and compute

$$\sup_{\mu \in \mathcal{M}} |\mu|(E_m) = \sup_{\mu \in \mathcal{M}} |\mu|\left(E_m \setminus \bigcap_{n=1}^{m} K_n\right)$$

$$= \sup_{\mu \in \mathcal{M}} |\mu|\left(\bigcup_{n=1}^{m} E_m \setminus K_n\right)$$

$$\leq \sup_{\mu \in \mathcal{M}} \sum_{n=1}^{m} |\mu|(E_m \setminus K_n) \leq \varepsilon$$

⑤ $\Rightarrow$ ⑥ Let (μ_n) be a sequence in $\mathcal{M}$ and take a Borel set E. Take a sequence (O_n) of open sets and a sequence (K_n) of compact sets s.t.

$$K_n \subset E \subset O_n$$

$$|\mu_n|(O_n \setminus K_n) < \varepsilon \quad \forall n$$

Put $G = \bigcap_{n=1}^{\infty} O_n$ and $F = \bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} K_n$. Then

$$|\mu_n|(G \setminus F) < \varepsilon \quad \forall n$$

Since $\mathcal{M}$ is uniformly c.a.

$$|\mu_n|\left(\bigcap_{k=1}^{m} O_k \setminus \bigcup_{j=1}^{m} K_j \right) \xrightarrow[m\to\infty]{} |\mu_n|(G \setminus F) < \varepsilon$$

uniformly in n. Take m_0 s.t.

$$|\mu_n|\left(\bigcap_{k=1}^{m_0} O_k \setminus \bigcup_{j=1}^{m_0} K_j \right) < \varepsilon \quad \forall n$$

Hence there exists open O and closed K s.t. $K \subset E \subset O$ and

$$\sup |\mu_n| (O \setminus F) < \varepsilon$$

Therefore the sequence (μ_n) is uniformly regular. Since (μ_n) was selected arbitrarily from $\mathcal{M}$, we see $\mathcal{M}$ is uniformly regular.

⑥ $\Longrightarrow$ ⑦. Take a disjoint sequence of open sets (O_n). Want to show $\lim \mu(O_n) = 0$ unif. in $\mu \in \mathcal{M}$. To this end, notice $\bigcup O_n$ is open. Let $\varepsilon > 0$. By unif. regularity, $\exists$ compact $K \subset \bigcup O_n$ s.t.

$$\sup_{\mu \in \mathcal{M}} |\mu| \left(\bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} O_n \setminus K \right) < \varepsilon$$

By compactness $\exists\, n_0$ s.t. $K \subset \bigcup_{n=1}^{n_0} O_n$. If $m \geq n_0+1$

$$|\mu(O_m)| \leq |\mu| \left(\bigcup_{n=n_0+1}^{\infty} O_n \right) \leq |\mu| \left(\bigcup_{n=1}^{\infty} O_n \setminus K \right) < \varepsilon$$

$\blacksquare$

<u>**COROLLARY**</u>: $T : C(K) \longrightarrow X$ is weakly compact if and only if G is regular

Proof. Let $\mathcal{M} = \{ x^*G : \|x^*\| \leq 1 \}$. This is a family of regular measures which is unif. c.a. if and only if G is c.a. iff $\mathcal{M}$ is unif. regular iff G is regular

$\blacksquare$

<u>**COROLLARY**</u>: $T : C(K) \to X$ is weakly compact if and only if $x^*G(O_n) \to 0$ unif. in $\|x^*\| \leq 1$ for each disjoint sequence (O_n) of open sets.

Proof. Put $\mathcal{M} = \{ x^*G : \|x^*\| \leq 1 \}$. T is weakly compact $\Leftrightarrow$ $\mathcal{M}$ is unif. c.a. $\Leftrightarrow$ $\mathcal{M}$ obeys ① of lemma.

THEOREM: Let $T: C(K) \longrightarrow X$ be a non-weakly compact operator. Then there exists a subspace Y of $C(K)$ that is isometric to c_0 s.t. $T|_Y$ is an isomorphism. Consequently, $c_0 \not\hookrightarrow X$ implies all $T: C(K) \to X$ are weakly compact.

Proof. Suppose $T: C(K) \longrightarrow X$ is not weakly compact. Then $\{x^*G : \|x^*\| \leq 1\}$ is not unif. c.a. By the lemma, there exists a disjoint seq. (O_n) of open sets and a sequence (x_n^*) in the unit ball of X^*, and an $\varepsilon > 0$ s.t.

$$|x_n^* G(O_n)| > \varepsilon$$

Use Rosenthal's lemma to get $|x_n^* G(O_n)| > \varepsilon$ but

$$|x_n^* G| \left(\bigcup_{m \neq n} O_m \right) < \varepsilon/2$$

(relabelling if necessary) Observe that $x_n^* G$ is regular $\forall n$. For each n there exists $f_n \in C(K)$ s.t. f_n vanishes outside O_n and $\|f_n\| = 1$
$0 \leq f_n \leq 1$
and

$$\left| \int_K f_n \, d(x_n^* G) \right| > \varepsilon$$

Set

$$Y = \left\{ \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \alpha_n f_n : (\alpha_n) \in c_0 \right\}$$

Observe

199n

let $2\delta < |x_n^* G(O_n)| - \varepsilon$. Choose compact $K_n \subset O_n$ st

$$|x_n^* G|(O_n \setminus K_n) < \delta$$

Then

$$|x_n^* G(O_n \setminus K_n)| < \delta$$

$$\Rightarrow |x_n^* G(O_n) - x_n^* G(K_n)| < \delta$$

$$\Rightarrow |x_n^* G(K_n)| > |x_n^* G(O_n)| - \delta$$

$$\left| \int_K f_n \, d(x_n^* G) \right| = \left| \int_{O_n} f_n \, d(x_n^* G) \right| \geq \left| \int_{K_n} f_n \, d(x_n^* G) \right| - \left| \int_{O_n \setminus K_n} f_n \, d(x_n^* G) \right|$$

$$\geq |x_n^* G(K_n)| - |x_n^* G|(O_n \setminus K_n)$$

$$\geq |x_n^* G(O_n)| - \delta - \delta > \varepsilon$$

$$\left\| \sum \alpha_n f_n \right\|_{C(K)} = \sup |\alpha_n| = \|(\alpha_n)\|_{c_0}$$

Hence Y is isometric to c_0

Let $\sum \alpha_n f_n \in Y$. Consider

$$\left| x_m^* T \left(\sum \alpha_n f_n \right) \right|$$

$$\geq \left| x_m^* T(\alpha_m f_m) \right| - \left| \sum_{n \neq m}^{\infty} \alpha_n x_m^* T(f_n) \right|$$

$$\geq |\alpha_m| \varepsilon - \left| \int_{\bigcup_{n \neq m} O_n} \sum \alpha_n f_n \, d x_m^* G \right|$$

$$\geq |\alpha_m| \varepsilon - \sum_{n \neq m} |\alpha_n| \left| \int_{O_n} f_n \, d x_m^* G \right|$$

$$\geq |\alpha_m| \varepsilon - \sum_{n \neq m} |\alpha_n| \int_{O_n} d|x_m^* G|$$

$$\geq |\alpha_m| \varepsilon - \|(\alpha_n)\|_{c_0} \, |x_m^* G| \left(\bigcup_{n \neq m} O_n \right)$$

$$\geq |\alpha_m| \varepsilon - \|(\alpha_n)\|_{c_0} \, \varepsilon/2$$

Therefore

$$\left\| T \left(\sum \alpha_n f_n \right) \right\| \geq \frac{\varepsilon}{2} \|(\alpha_n)\|_{c_0}$$

Therefore T^{-1} is continuous, so T is an isomorphism on Y.

$\boxtimes$

<u>**Corollary**</u>: $T : C(K) \to X$. TFAE

① T is unconditionally converging, (i.e. T takes WUC's to UC's)

② T is weakly compact

③ T takes weakly null sequences to norm null sequences

④ T takes weakly Cauchy seq. into norm convergent seq.

⑤ If (f_n) is a bounded seq. in $C(K)$ s.t. $f_n f_m = 0$ for $m \neq n$ then $T(f_n) \to 0$.

Proof. ① ⇒ ② If T is not weakly compact, T preserves a copy of c_0. c_0 has plenty of WUC's which are not UC's ($\sum_{k=1}^{\infty} e_k$, e.g.). Hence T is not unconditionally converging

$\boxed{\ast \text{ prel}}$

② ⇒ ① (is true in general) Let $T : Y \to X$ be weakly compact. Let $\sum y_n$ be a WUC. Then the sum of every finite subseries of $\sum y_n$ lies in a fixed ball. Hence the sum of every finite subseries of $\sum Ty_n$ lies in a fixed weakly compact set. But every subseries of $\sum Ty_n$ is weakly Cauchy because $\sum Ty_n$ is also a WUC. Hence every subseries of $\sum Ty_n$ is weakly convergent. Orlicz-Pettis implies every subseries of $\sum Ty_n$ is norm convergent, i.e. $\sum Ty_n$ is an UC

② ⇒ ⑤ If $f_n \not\to 0$ in norm, then (f_n) has a subseq. that is equivalent to the unit vector basis of c_0. The unit vector basis of c_0 tends to zero weakly. Hence T(that subseq) $\to 0$ in norm (Dunford-Pettis), and so every subseq. (f_n) has a subseq. mapped to a null seq. by T. Hence T takes the whole seq. into a null seq.

5 $\Rightarrow$ 2 If T is not weakly compact, the f_n's in the last theorem satisfy $\lim \|T(f_n)\| \neq 0$ ↯

4 $\Rightarrow$ 3

2 $\Rightarrow$ 3 Dunford-Pettis

3 $\Rightarrow$ 4 argument p177

2 $\Rightarrow$ 4

3 $\Rightarrow$ 5 If (f_n) are as in 5, then $f_n \to 0$ weakly. For

$$\left|\int_K f_n \, d\mu\right| = \left|\int_{|f_n|>0} f_n \, d\mu\right| = \left|\int_{\underset{\text{disjoint}}{O_n}} f_n \, d\mu\right|$$

$$\leq \underset{\text{bdd for } (f_n)}{K} \, |\mu|(O_n) \to 0 \quad \text{by c.a. of } |\mu|$$

$\blacksquare$

5/1 Vector Measures

Absolutely summing - Pietsch integral - Nuclear operators

<u>Definition</u>: An operator $T: X \to Y$ is called absolutely summing if it takes WUC into absolutely converging series.

Fact: T is absolutely summing $\Leftrightarrow$ T takes UC's into absolutely convergent series $\Leftrightarrow$ $\exists K$ s.t. for $x_1, \dots, x_n \in X$

$$\sum_{i=1}^{n} \|Tx_i\| \leq K \sup_{\|x^*\| \leq 1} \left(\sum_{i=1}^{n} |x^*(x_i)| \right)$$

(consider map from space of WUC's to space of abs. conv. series)

The smallest constant K s.t. above holds is called the absolutely summing norm of T and is written $\|T\|_{as}$

The class of a.s. operators from X to Y is an "ideal" in the following sense: if $R: Z \to X$ and $S: Y \to W$ are bounded linear operators, then $STR: Z \to W$ is absolutely summing and

$$\|STR\|_{as} \leq \|S\| \|T\|_{as} \|R\|$$

provided T is a.s.

THEOREM: $T : C(K) \to X$ is a.s. $\Leftrightarrow$ G is of bounded variation. In this case

$$\|T\|_{as} = |G|(K)$$

Proof. Suppose $|G|(K) < \infty$. Take $(f_1, \dots, f_m)$ in $C(K)$.

$$\sum_{n=1}^{m} \|T(f_n)\| = \sum_{n=1}^{m} \left\| \int_K f_n \, dG \right\| \leq \sum_{n=1}^{m} \int_K |f_n| \, d|G|$$

$$= \int_K \left(\sum_{n=1}^{m} |f_n| \right) d|G|$$

$$\leq |G|(K) \left\| \sum_{n=1}^{m} |f_n| \right\|_{C(K)}$$

Observe

$$\left\| \sum_{n=1}^{m} |f_n| \right\|_{C(K)} = \sup_{|\varepsilon_n|=1} \left\| \sum_{n=1}^{m} \varepsilon_n f_n \right\|_{C(K)}$$

$$= \sup_{\substack{|\varepsilon_n|=1 \\ |\mu|(K) \leq 1 \\ \mu \in C(K)^*}} \int_K \left(\sum_{n=1}^{m} \varepsilon_n f_n \right) d\mu$$

$$= \sup_{\substack{|\varepsilon_n|=1 \\ |\mu|(K) \leq 1}} \sum_{n=1}^{m} \varepsilon_n \int_K f_n \, d\mu$$

$$= \sup_{|\mu|(K)\le 1} \sum_{n=1}^{m} \left| \int_K f_n \, d\mu \right| = \text{WUC norm } (f_n)$$

Hence

$$\sum_{n=1}^{m} \|T(f_n)\| \le |G|(K) \sup_{|\mu|(K)\le 1} \sum_{n=1}^{m} \left| \int_K f_n \, d\mu \right|$$

and so T is a.s. with $\|T\|_{a.s.} \le |G|(K)$.

Now suppose T is a.s. Let $O_1, O_2, \ldots, O_m$ be a finite disjoint family of open sets. If $f_1, \ldots, f_m$ are in $C(K)$ and each f_i is supported on O_i, then ($\|f_i\| \le 1$)

$$\sum_{n=1}^{m} \left| \int_K f_n \, d\mu \right| \le |\mu|(K)$$

for all $\mu \in C(K)^*$. Now T a.s. implies

$$\sum_{n=1}^{m} \|T(f_n)\| \le \|T\|_{a.s.} \sup_{|\mu|(K)\le 1} \sum_{n=1}^{m} \left| \int_K f_n \, d\mu \right|$$

$$\le \|T\|_{a.s.}$$

for $f_1, \ldots, f_m$ as above. Also, if $x_1^*, \ldots, x_m^*$ are in the unit ball of X^*, then

$$\sum_{n=1}^{m} \left| \int_{O_n} f_n \, d(x_n^* G) \right| = \sum_{n=1}^{m} |x_n^* T(f_n)| \le \sum_{n=1}^{m} \|T(f_n)\| \le \|T\|_{a.s.}$$

Since the $\mathcal{F}_n$'s are "nearly" arbitrary, the regularity of each $x_n^* G$ gives

$$\sum_{n=1}^{m} |x_n^* G|(O_n) \leq \|T\|_{a.s.}$$

(this holds $\forall\, x_1^*, \ldots, x_m^*$ with $\|x_i^*\| \leq 1$).

Now let $E_1, \ldots, E_m$ be disjoint Borel sets. Choose $x_1^*, \ldots, x_m^*$ in X^* s.t. $\|x_i^*\| \leq 1$ and s.t.

$$\sum_{n=1}^{m} |x_n^* G(E_n)| \geq \sum_{n=1}^{m} \|G(E_n)\| - \varepsilon/2$$

By regularity of each $x_n^* G$, we can find compact $F_1, \ldots, F_m$ s.t. $F_i \subseteq E_i$ and

$$\sum_{n=1}^{m} |x_n^* G(F_n)| \geq \sum_{n=1}^{m} |x_n^* G(E_n)| - \varepsilon/2$$

i.e.

$$\sum_{n=1}^{m} |x_n^* G(F_n)| \geq \sum_{n=1}^{m} \|G(E_n)\| - \varepsilon$$

Now $\{F_1, \ldots, F_m\}$ is a disjoint family of compact sets, so there exists disjoint open sets $O_1, \ldots, O_m$ s.t. $F_i \subset O_i$. Accordingly

$$\|T\|_{a.s.} \geq \sum_{n=1}^{m} |x_n^* G|(O_n) \geq \sum_{n=1}^{m} |x_n^* G|(F_n)$$

$$\geq \sum_{n=1}^{m} |x_n^* G(F_n)| \geq \sum_{n=1}^{m} \|G(E_n)\| - \varepsilon$$

This proves $|G|(K) < \infty$ and $|G|(K) \leq \|T\|_{a.s.}$ ☒

206a

For μ regular and G open

$$|\mu|(G) = \sup_{\substack{\|f\| \le 1 \\ \operatorname{supp} f \subset G}} \left| \int f \, d\mu \right|$$

Proof. Let $\varepsilon > 0$. Write $G = G^+ \cup G^-$. Choose

$$F^+ \subset G^+ \quad |\mu|(G^+ \setminus F^+) < \varepsilon/4$$
$$F^- \subset G^- \quad |\mu|(G^- \setminus F^-) < \varepsilon/4$$

Choose f supported on G, $\|f\| \le 1$ s.t. $f(F^+) = +1$, $f(F^-) = -1$

$$\int_G f \, d\mu = \int_{G^+ \setminus F^+} f \, d\mu + \int_{F^+} f \, d\mu + \int_{F^-} f \, d\mu + \int_{G^- \setminus F^-} f \, d\mu$$

$$= \int_{G^+ \setminus F^+} f \, d\mu + |\mu|(F^+) + |\mu|(F^-) + \int_{G^- \setminus F^-} f \, d\mu$$

$$\ge (-\varepsilon/4) + (|\mu|(G^+) - \varepsilon/4) + (|\mu|(G^-) - \varepsilon/4) + (-\varepsilon/4)$$

$$= |\mu|(G) - \varepsilon$$

Hence $$|\mu|(G) = \sup_{\substack{\|f\| \le 1 \\ \operatorname{supp} f \subset G}} \int f \, d\mu = \sup_{\substack{\|f\| \le 1 \\ \operatorname{supp} f \subset G}} \left| \int f \, d\mu \right|$$

Corollary: An absolutely summing operator of $C(K)$ is weakly compact

Proof. Let $T : C(K) \to X$ be a.s. Then $G << |G|$ and so G is strongly additive, so T is w.c.

$\boxtimes$

Example: Let $\mu \in C(K)^*$. Then the natural embedding $J : C(K) \to L_1(\mu)$ is a.s.

Proof. $J(f) = f \quad \forall f \in C(K)$. Let G = representing measure for J. Then $G(E) = \chi_E \quad \forall E \in \Sigma$. Then

$$|G|(K) = \sup_{\pi} \sum_{E \in \pi} \|G(E)\| = \sup_{\pi} \sum_{E \in \pi} \mu(E) = \mu(K)$$

Hence G is of bounded variation $\Rightarrow$ J a.s. and $\|J\|_{a.s.} = \mu(K)$

Corollary: Let $T : C(K) \to X$ be a bounded linear operator. Then T is a.s. $\Leftrightarrow$ $\exists\, \mu \in C(K)^*$ s.t. T admits the factorization

$$\begin{tikzcd} C(K) \arrow[rr, "T"] \arrow[dr, "J"'] & & X \\ & L_1(\mu) \arrow[ur, "S"'] & \end{tikzcd}$$

Proof. If T admits this factorization, then the fact that J is a.s. and the ideal property of a.s. operators guarantees that $T = SJ$ is a.s.

Conversely, suppose $T : C(K) \to X$ is a.s. with representing measure G. Let $\mu = |G|$. Observe that integration w.r.t. G is a bdd linear operator on $L_1(\mu)$, since

$$\left\| \int_K \sum \alpha_i \chi_{E_i} \, dG \right\| = \left\| \sum \alpha_i G(E_i) \right\| \le \sum |\alpha_i| \, \|G(E_i)\|$$

$$\le \sum |\alpha_i| \, |G|(E_i) = \left\| \sum \alpha_i \chi_{E_i} \right\|_{L_1(\mu)}$$

Call this operator $S : L_1(\mu) \to X$

(Note: IF this case holds, then can select μ s.t. $\mu(K) = \|T\|_{a.s.}$ and $\|S\| \le 1$)

$\square$

<u>**DEFINITION**</u>: Let X, Y be arbitrary Banach spaces. A bounded linear operator $T : X \to Y$ is called Pietsch integral if T admits the following factorization

$$\begin{tikzcd} X \arrow[r, "T"] \arrow[d, "R"'] & Y \\ C(K) \arrow[r, "J"'] & L_1(\mu) \arrow[u, "S"'] \end{tikzcd} \quad \text{for some } \mu \in C(K)^*$$

This should be contrasted with the Grothendieck integral operators which admit the factorization

$$\begin{tikzcd} X \arrow[r] \arrow[d, "R"'] & Y \arrow[r, hook] & Y^{**} \\ C(K) \arrow[r, "J"] & L_1(\mu) \arrow[ur, "S"'] & \end{tikzcd}$$

COROLLARY: Pietsch integral $\Longrightarrow$ a.s. $\Longrightarrow$ w.c.

DEFINITION: A bounded linear operator $T: X \to Y$ is called nuclear if $\exists$ seq. (x_n^*) in X^* and a seq. (y_n) in Y s.t.

(1) $\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \|x_n^*\| \|y_n\| < \infty$ $\quad (*)$

(2) $Tx = \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} x_n^*(x) y_n \quad \forall x \in X$

In this case $\|T\|_{nc}$ = inf of all sums $(*)$ that obey (2).

Example: Let $\mu \in C(K)^*$. Let $f = \sum_{i=1}^{\infty} x_i \chi_{E_i}$ be a countably disjoint valued function in $L_1(\mu, X)$. Define $T: C(K) \to X$

$$T(g) = \int_\Omega g f \, d\mu$$

i.e.

$$T(g) = \sum_{i=1}^{\infty} x_i \int_{E_i} g \, d\mu = \sum_{i=1}^{\infty} x_i \mu_i(g)$$

$[\mu_i(E) = \mu(E \cap E_i)]$. Hence T satisfies (2). Also

$$\sum_{i=1}^{\infty} \|x_i\| \, \|\mu_i\| = \sum_{i=1}^{\infty} \|x_i\| \mu(E_i) = \|f\|_{L_1(\mu)} < \infty$$

Therefore T is nuclear and

$$\|T\|_{nc} \leq \|f\|_1$$

5/8 VECTOR MEASURES

$T : C(K) \to X$ a.s. $\Leftrightarrow$ G is of bdd variation

THEOREM: $T : C(K) \to X$ is nuclear iff $|G|$ is of bounded variation and G has RN derivative w.r.t. $|G|$. In this case

$$\|T\|_{a.s.} = \|T\|_{n.c.} = |G| = \|g\|_{L_1(|G|, X)}$$

where g is RN derivative.

COROLLARY: X RNP $\Rightarrow$ a.s. $C(K) \to X$ = nucl. op $C(K) \to X$

COROLLARY: Every a.s. $T : C([0,1]) \to X$ nuclear $\Rightarrow$ X has RNP

Proof. If X lacks RNP, then there exist regular G : Borel sets $\to X$ of bounded variation without a derivative. Let

$$T(\cdot) = \int \cdot \, dG$$

on $C[0,1]$. Since $|G|[0,1] < \infty$, we see T is a.s. but not nuclear.

PROPOSITION (Bourgain) Every compact a.s. $T : C([0,1]) \to X$ is nuclear $\Rightarrow$ X has RNP

Proof. Bourgain shows that if all bounded vector measures G with rel. compact range in X have derivatives, then X has RNP.

<u>Proof of theorem</u>: Let (Ω, Σ, μ) be a finite measure space and let $f \in L_1(\mu, X)$, and $\varepsilon > 0$. Then there exist (x_n) in X and (E_n) in Σ such that

1) $f = \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} x_n \chi_{E_n}$ where the converge is a.e. absolute

2) $\int_\Omega \|f\| \, d\mu \leq \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \|x_n\| \mu(E_n) \leq \int_\Omega \|f\| \, d\mu + \varepsilon$

Take a seq. (g_n) of countably valued functions converging to f uniformly such that WLOG

$$\|f - g_1\|_X \leq \frac{\varepsilon}{2\mu(\Omega)}$$

$$\|g_n - g_{n-1}\| < \frac{\varepsilon}{2^n \mu(\Omega)} \quad n \geq 2$$

Put $g_0 = 0$. Write

$$g_n - g_{n-1} = \sum_{m=1}^{\infty} y_{m,n} \chi_{E_{m,n}}$$

Evidently

$$f = \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} (g_n - g_{n-1}) \quad \text{a.e.}$$

$$= \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \sum_{m=1}^{\infty} y_{m,n} \chi_{E_{n,n}}$$

To test absolute convergence write

$$\sum_n \sum_m \|y_{m,n}\| \chi_{E_{m,n}} \leq \|g_1\|_X + \sum_{n=2}^{\infty} \frac{\varepsilon}{2^n \mu(\Omega)}$$

Integrate

$$\sum_n \sum_m \|y_{m,n}\| \mu(E_{m,n}) \leq \int \|g_1\| d\mu + \varepsilon/2$$
$$\leq \int \|f\| d\mu + \varepsilon.$$

Now write

$$\sum_n \sum_m y_{m,n} \chi_{E_{m,n}} = \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} x_n \chi_{E_n}$$

Now suppose $T: C(K) \to X$ is a.s. Suppose G has an RN derivative g w.r.t. $|G|$. Chose (x_n) in X and (E_n) in Σ s.t.

$$g = \sum x_n \chi_{E_n}$$

where convergence is absolute a.e. and s.t.

$$\int_K \|g\| \, d|G| \leq \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \|x_n\| \, |G|(E_n) \leq \int_K \|g\| \, d|G| + \varepsilon$$

Observe $f \in C(K) \Rightarrow$

$$T(f) = \int_K f \, dG = \int_K f g \, d|G|$$

$$= \int_K f \sum_n' x_n \chi_{E_n} \, d|G|$$

$$= \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \left(\int_{E_n} f \, d|G| \right) x_n$$

Recall $S : Y \to Z$ nuclear $\Rightarrow$ $S(y) = \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} y_n^*(y) z_n$, $\sum \|y_n^*\| \|z_n\| < \infty$

$\|S\|_{nc} = \inf$

Let

$$\int_{E_n} (\cdot) \, d|G| = l_n \in C(K)^*$$

We have seen

$$T(f) = \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} l_n(f) x_n$$

Also

$$\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \|l_n\| \|x_n\| = \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} |G|(E_n) \|x_n\| \leq \int_K \|g\| \, d|G| + \varepsilon < \infty$$

This proves T is nuclear and

$$\|T\|_{nc} \leq \|g\|_{L_1(|G|, X)}$$

Conversely, suppose T is nuclear. Have to show $|G|(K) < \infty$

and $dG/d|G|$ exist. Let $\varepsilon > 0$ and choose (μ_n) in $C(K)^*$ and (x_n) in X s.t.

$$T(f) = \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \left(\int_K f \, d\mu_n \right) x_n$$

and

$$\sum_{n=1}^{\infty} |\mu_n|(K) \, \|x_n\| \leq \|T\|_{nc} + \varepsilon$$

Put

$$G(E) = \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} x_n \mu_n(E)$$

Then G represents T. G is a c.a. regular X-value measure

$$|G|(K) \leq \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \|x_n\| \, |\mu_n|(E) \leq \|T\|_{nc} + \varepsilon$$

Therefore $\|T\|_{a.s.} = |G|(K) \leq \|T\|_{nc} + \varepsilon$. All that is left is to produce $dG/d|G|$.

Write

$$G(E) = \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \bar{\mu}_n(E) x_n + \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \bar{\bar{\mu}}_n(E) x_n$$

where $\mu_n = \bar{\mu}_n + \bar{\bar{\mu}}_n$ is the Lebesgue decomposition of μ_n w.r.t. $|G|$ s.t. $\bar{\mu}_n \ll |G|$ and $\bar{\bar{\mu}}_n \perp |G|$

$$G(E) = \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \bar{\mu}_n(E) x_n + \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \cancelto{0}{\bar{\bar{\mu}}_n}(E) x_n$$

So WLOG $\mu_n << G$. Then

$$G(E) = \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \mu_n(E) x_n = \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} \int_E f_n \, d|G| \, x_n$$

$f_n \in L_1(|G|)$

$$= \int_E \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} x_n f_n \, d|G|$$

provided $\sum x_n f_n$ is $L_1(|G|, X)$ convergent. To see that $\sum f_n x_n$ is $L_1(|G|, X)$, notice

$$\int_K \left\| \sum_{L=k}^{m} x_n f_n \right\| d|G| = \sum_{n=k}^{m} \int_K |f_n| \|x_n\| \, d|G|$$

$$= \sum_{n=k}^{m} \|x_n\| \, |\mu_n|(K) \longrightarrow 0$$

Hence $\dfrac{dG}{d|G|} = \sum_{n=1}^{\infty} x_n f_n$.

$\blacksquare$

THEOREM (Grothendieck) Let X be a subspace of $L_\infty[0,1]$ that is closed in some $L_p[0,1]$ for $1 \le p < \infty$. Then X is finite dimensional.

Proof. Consider the identity $I : L_\infty \longrightarrow L_p$. I is weakly compact. $I : X_\infty \longrightarrow X_p$ is an isomorphism and so X is reflexive. Let x_n be any bdd seq. in X. Then x_n has a weakly convergent subsequence. Since L_∞ (as a $C(K)$ space) has the Dunford-Pettis property, we see that $I(x_n)$ has a norm convergent subsequence. Since I is an isomorphism, this proves any bdd seq in X has a norm convergent subseq. $\Rightarrow$ X finite dimensional.

$\blacksquare$